

FEAR

The People



The action plan to enforce our Constitution,
Bring Congress Home, and
Reclaim American Life

David M. Zuniga
Founder, AmericaAgain!

3rd Edition

FEAR The People

Third Edition

FEAR The People

Third Edition



The action plan to enforce our Constitution,
Bring Congress Home, and
Reclaim American life

David M. Zuniga

Founder, AmericaAgain!

Copyright © 2016 by David M. Zuniga

FEAR The People (Third Edition)

by David M. Zuniga

Printed in the United States of America

ISBN 978 1 5228 1870 0

All rights reserved solely by the author, who warrants that other than American founding documents in the public domain and noted quotations, all contents* are original and do not infringe upon the legal rights of any other person or work.

AmericaAgain!™, America's House™, Indictment Engine™, the Constitution and quill logo, and FEAR The People™ are trademarks of AmericaAgain! Trust Foundation and Dentes Decimum, LLC.

This book may be freely reproduced in any form but not for sale, with copyright credit to the author.

January 8, 2016 revision

www.AmericaAgain.net

**The king on the cover illustration was created using a non-copyrighted, often-copied image from software vendor SEGA.*

Acknowledgments & Dedication

Lord Acton wrote, *“Power tends to corrupt, and absolute power corrupts absolutely. Great men are almost always bad men.”* In politics, academia, science, business, media and even religion, the record of history confirms Acton’s aphorism. True greatness is found in a heart of non-negotiable norms and nobility; a life that transforms the world for good. Most so-called ‘conservative’ and/or ‘Christian’ leaders today are polished but treacherous, seeking their own career advancement over real reformation.

I know of six American authors that I would consider ‘great’; whose work and lives inform my thinking about First Things and true statesmanship: Thomas DiLorenzo, Sherry Peel Jackson, Richard Mack, Dr. Ron Paul, Edwin Vieira Jr., and Thomas Woods. Ed wrote the definitive American texts on U.S. money and the Militias of the Several States; also drafted the AmericaAgain! Declaration sections on those subjects. Dr. Paul for over 30 years has taught Americans how to honor and restore the Constitution; he is our republic’s predominant constitutional statesman. In their fields, these men tower above all others.

Among these, Sherry has made the highest sacrifice. A beautiful, courageous Christian mom and former IRS Fraud Examiner, Sherry blew the whistle on the corrupt agency, was imprisoned for it, and while in prison prayed and wrote books, as did the apostle Paul.

My AmericaAgain! co-founders Oscar Zuniga Jr., Jeff Goolsby, and Matt Mida have made life sacrifices to be part of the mission – they work long hours, pay thousands into the mission, bring unique gifts and talents – or in some cases, they do all three.

Two media leaders are staunch supporters: Tim Brown, editor of *Freedom Outpost.com* and Mike Church, constitutional author and radio host at *MikeChurch.com*, who drafted the AmericaAgain! Declaration preamble. These brothers are unique in conservative media.



I dedicate this book to you homeschooling mothers, tenaciously rebuilding our civilization – one diaper, one research project, and one tearful prayer at a time. As countless unsung women on the American frontier, if true greatness is yet found in America, it is in your lioness Proverbs 31 hearts.

Oh you great ones! I dedicate this work to you. May God bless your children and grandchildren to replenish our desolate land, that your hearts may be lifted up in joy.

Table of Contents

Chapter One- The Most Promising Era in History	1
Chapter Two- First Things.....	15
Chapter Three- Hollow-Point Ammo and Jade Helm 15	27
Chapter Four- American Idol	37
Chapter Five- A New Way of Life.....	41
Chapter Six- FEAR The People™ Three-Stage Launch.....	43
Chapter Seven- Stage 1: America’s House™	45
Chapter Eight- Stage 2: AmericaAgain! Good Guys™	47
Chapter Nine- Stage 3: Bring Congress Home Act (BCHA)	51
Chapter Ten- Christians Can Make History, Again.....	53
Chapter Eleven- The AmericaAgain! Indictment Engine™	55
Chapter Twelve- Taking Back What D.C. Stole	61
Chapter Thirteen- Minutemen for Tomorrow.....	73
Chapter Fourteen- Now Let’s DO It	83
 <i>(The appendices answer the question: why is life in America so bizarre today?)</i>	
Appendix A- Fearing Caesar (Twisting Romans 13)	85
Appendix B- Frequently Asked Questions	89

Appendix C- AmericaAgain! Declaration	99
Appendix D- U.S. Constitution	117
Appendix E- Declaration of Independence.....	141
Appendix F- Suggested Reading	145
Appendix G- Life Upgrades	159
Appendix H- AmericaAgain! Organization & Governance.....	163
Appendix I- Mission Milestones and Timeline.....	169
Appendix J- Why Elections Don't Matter	183
Appendix K- The Lost First Amendment.....	191
Appendix L- Support Our Troops?	193
Appendix M- Your Fear Porn Addiction.....	201
Appendix N- Kill The Infidels!	207

Chapter One

The Most Promising Era in History

I am not insane. Read on, and you will see merit in my statement above. This is not a theory or philosophy book of patriotic platitudes and quaint quotes; it is a field manual to inform and equip those who are finished with political argument, and ready to do our duty. After reading countless 'restore America' books over 40 years, I found no practical action plan. I wrote the AmericaAgain! Declaration (Appendix C) in 2008; then in 2010 I wrote my first book, *This Bloodless Liberty* but it did not offer a detailed plan of action, so this book finally fills that need.

Life is bizarre under God's judgment, on our present course following Europe – so *we must not stay on our present course*. If we want America to recover, we must first repent then begin exercising our duty. That duty is to arrest Washington D.C., the imperial city-state that hijacked us, incites parasitic factions against productive citizens, and supports a 1% Sodom Confederacy against the other 99% of America.

This book will not suggest that a majority of Americans will begin to do the right thing; they will not. Instead, it will demonstrate how less than 1% of our population can restore 150 years of lost liberty. In the Bible this is called a *remnant*.

Blessed with the most magnificent Constitution ever devised, We The People of these sovereign States have never enforced it. A law never enforced becomes no law, as every parent of spoiled children knows.

The U.S. Constitution is the finest human governing law in history. It is the oldest written national constitution on earth (San Marino has an older constitution, but only for a small town). Americans agree that our Constitution is what it claims to be – the '*supreme Law of the Land*' – so it gives us perpetual power over our public servants. This book explains in detail how the remnant can become the responsible, courageous, tactically wise, organized sovereign People who assure that the U.S. Constitution is enforced from now on.



Over the Law But Not Above It

Because we all agree that nobody is above the law, the lawful power of the American people *over* our highest law is an alien concept to most Americans. This book will convey basic civics, facts of history and clauses of the Constitution that are not taught in schools – and that will amaze you. First, we re-program vocabulary that the enemy has used to keep us on *their* battlefield. We The People must end this hijacking of our lives and move the battle onto *our* field – rule of law.

Our Hijacked Republic

In Washington D.C., the Constitution is scorned. Our servants in Congress, the White House, U.S. supreme Court, inferior federal courts, and a dizzying array of unconstitutional bureaucracies openly violate the law, perpetrating things that we never authorized. The very existence of 75% of federal agencies, bureaus, offices, programs, regulations and military service branches, violates the Constitution. Washington D.C. makes news each week that is more bizarre than the last; as the Bible says, *“every man did what was right in his own eyes”*.

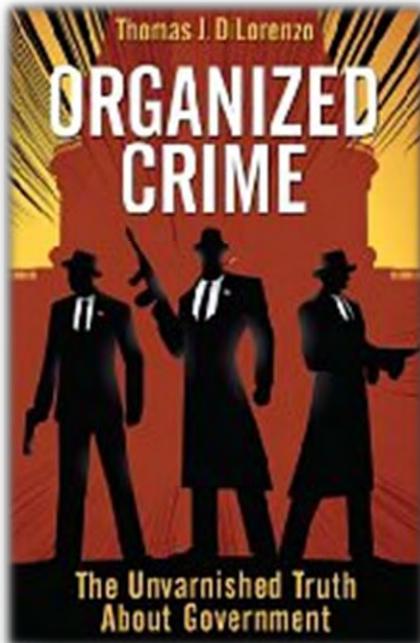
As he walked out of the Constitutional Convention, when Lady Powell of Philadelphia asked Ben Franklin, *“Doctor Franklin, what kind of government have you given us?”* he replied, *“A Republic, Madam, if you can keep it.”* Obviously, we have not kept it.

To illustrate the insanity of our attitude as citizens, here is an analogy. Imagine you have spent your whole life building a business, and after 40 years you built, equipped, and paid for your building. You decide to take your first-ever vacation, and on returning you discover that someone changed out the locks. Peering in the windows, you cannot believe your eyes; your business is trashed. Your employees are lounging on the broken furniture, sneering defiantly back at you. Seeing a dozen new luxury cars in the employee lot, you quickly check your company operating account; it is overdrawn by tens of thousands and your \$600,000 operating cushion gone. Everything you worked for was embezzled while you were away, and you don't have just one embezzler – *all* of your employees are criminals.

In that case, would you hold rallies with posters, marching outside your building wearing costumes, or telling all your friends to send emails to the criminals inside? Of course not! You would call in the law to arrest and prosecute your criminal employees, in order to recover your property.

Yet, we allow lawless servants to control every aspect of our lives, steal us blind, and tighten the chains more with each generation; it is insane! If you were born in 1920-1970, you cannot believe this nightmare – and yet this has been going on for five generations.

D.C. Organized Crime



Americans complain about government excess, but still send the kids on D.C. bus tours to gawk at 535 politicians who *each* spend an average \$11 million annually on their operations; who *each* have as many as *eight* offices and staffs; whose Capitol Hill palace is more opulent than those of kings, popes, and emperors: white-glove exclusive dining rooms, custom gold-plated china, limousines, spas, private jets and more – all paid for by their sovereigns.

With Lincoln’s signature and supreme Court criminal rulings to cover them, Congress ran a counterfeiting operation for 51 years (1862-1913), then outsourced the crime to the FED cartel in an exclusive concession. To soak up the excess liquidity of counterfeiting, they have their IRS thugs skim America’s payroll accounts. Taken together, this is the largest, longest-running financial crime on earth.

By definition, criminals don’t play by rules; *they break them*. Like the dumbfounded owner peering into his ruined building, We The People continue reading books about *symptoms* of the crimes, our mailboxes and in-boxes stuffed with appeals to, “Act NOW to save America; donate today!” We keep fighting one another, donkey vs. elephant; the real war is D.C. vs. America. Washington D.C. is a lawless, ruthless, independent city-state that works against every productive American. We must grasp this.

Einstein’s definition of insanity was, *repeatedly doing the same thing and always expecting a different result*. Why do we continue to believe the next rally, email drive, truth-telling book, or election will work – though these ‘solutions’ have *never* worked? We know the score; **organized crime** is the accurate term for Washington D.C., not politics. The Roman statesman Seneca the Younger said, “*He who does not prevent a crime when he can, encourages it*”. It is time to stop encouraging criminals; to bring in law enforcement and arrest D.C. organized crime that has pillaged us for 150 years.

AmericaAgain! is not about politics but about true popular sovereignty – finally ratifying the original First Amendment, bringing Congress home forever, enforcing our Constitution, taking back all that Washington D.C. has stolen from us, and restoring the founders’ Homeland Security, the Citizen Militia.

FEAR The People

FEAR The People™- The End of Politics, The Beginning of Popular Sovereignty

In the Constitution, Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 we stipulate that We The People are “*to execute the Laws of the Union*”. Washington D.C. cannot be the solution because criminals do not reform themselves. Thinking that electoral politics can substitute for law enforcement, we fell prey to government – and to government-school propaganda – for six generations, since Lincoln’s reign.

Before explaining moral and constitutional law underpinnings for a new way of life called AmericaAgain!, I am going to dive right into the action, to explain the 3-stage FEAR The People™ launch project – a total makeover role reversal that will turn the tables on Washington D.C. forever.



Stage 1 Campaign: America’s House™

The first action in our FEAR The People™ project is to have our State legislatures finish ratifying our Bill of Rights. The original First Amendment stipulates that no congressional district can have more than 50,000 people, so as to avoid exactly

what we suffer today – multi-million dollar campaigns, and congressmen reigning over as many as 750,000 citizens that they cannot know, much less represent.

Congress violated the Constitution with its Reapportionment Act of 1929. Congressman Ralph Lozier remarked, “*There is absolutely no reason, philosophy, or common sense in arbitrarily fixing the membership of the House at 435...*”. Our ancestors did nothing about this arrogant act of Congress; they were ignorant of the Founding Fathers’ intention for representation in the U.S. House of Representatives, but the fact is simple to discover.

On the last day of the Constitutional Convention in 1787, Massachusetts delegate Nathaniel Gorham made a motion to change one word in Article I, Section 2, Clause 4 – “*the number of Representatives shall not exceed one for every forty thousand...*” should be changed to read, “*...for every **thirty thousand***”. Others seconded the motion, and George Washington rose to speak. It was the first time in its four months that Washington publicly addressed the delegates.

On page 644 of *Records of the Federal Convention*, James Madison describes the scene:

*“When the President rose...he said that although his situation had hitherto restrained him from offering his sentiments...he could not forbear expressing his wish that the alteration proposed might take place... **The smallness of the proportion of Representatives had been considered by many members of the Convention an insufficient security for the rights and interests of the People.** He acknowledged that it had always appeared to himself among the exceptionable parts of the plan...as late as the present moment was for admitting amendments, he thought this of so much consequence that it would give much satisfaction to see it adopted.”*

The change in wording was adopted unanimously. Yet for two years the State legislatures deliberated ratifying the new Constitution. To address the demands of the unconvinced, including the articulate Patrick Henry and other Antifederalists, Madison promised that the new Congress would add the requested changes. On June 8, 1789, Madison introduced 39 amendments; on September 25, Congress finally passed twelve Articles of Amendment, submitting them to the States for ratification.

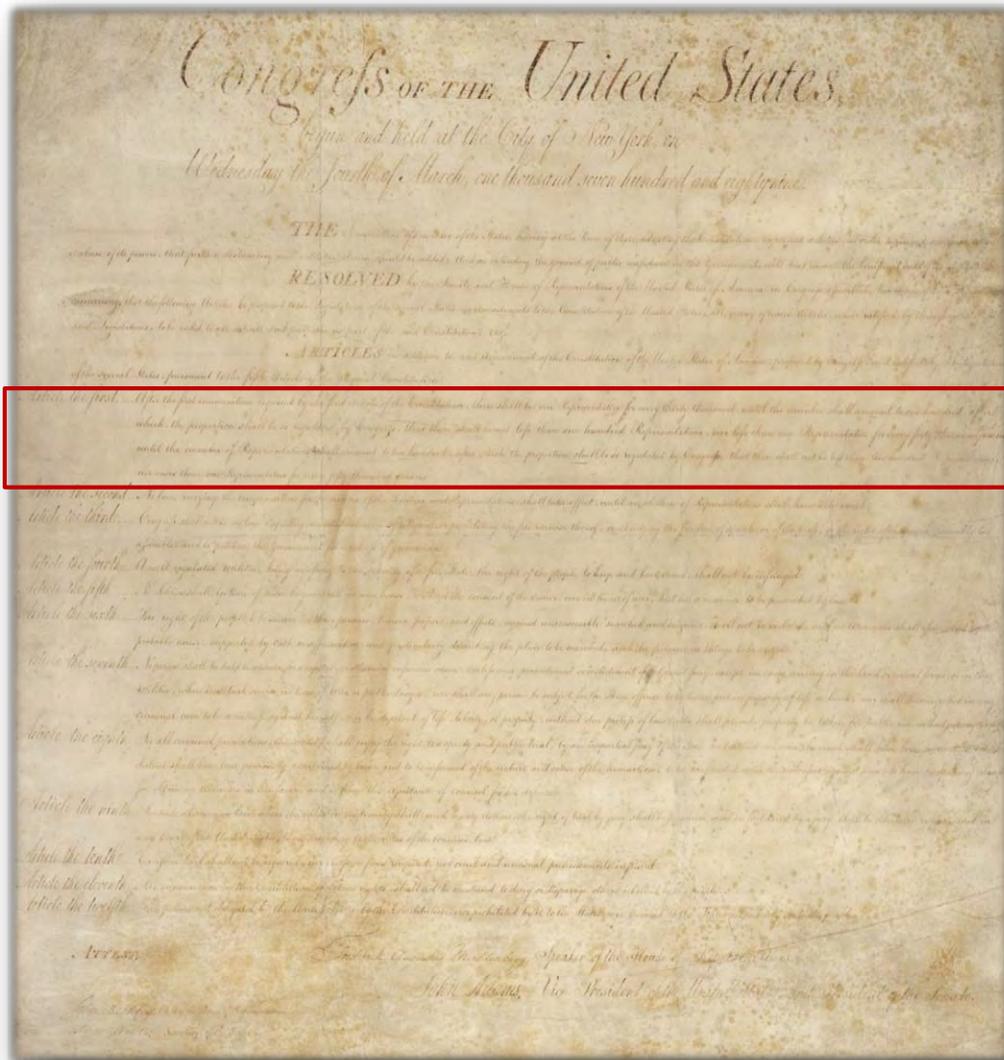
We were always taught that the **Bill of Rights** had only ten amendments. In truth, articles 3-12 were ratified by the necessary three-quarters of the States by December, 1791 and they became Amendments 1-10; but notice our Bill of Rights on the following page: twelve Articles were passed by Congress and sent to the States. So what happened to the first two articles in our Bill of Rights?

The supreme Court ruled in *Coleman v. Miller* (1939) that any proposed amendment that Congress sends to the States for ratification with no deadline *can be ratified by the States at any time*. In 1983, a University of Texas student launched a campaign to get the final 29 State legislatures needed to vote to ratify the original Second Amendment (it stipulates that if Congress gives itself a pay raise, it does not take effect until an election intervenes). Finally in May 1992, the U. S. Archivist pronounced the amendment ratified; it became the 27th Amendment. A single citizen was able to do this!

So. As strange as it seems, every article in our Bill of Rights has been ratified – *even the original First Amendment*, the Right that was most important to the founders. But as Appendix K explains, the ratification by Connecticut was buried in its state archives and never properly recorded. No court can repair this longstanding breach of trust with the People. The only way forward is for 27 more State legislatures to *re-ratify* the original First Amendment; until then, our U.S. House of Representatives will not represent the People but will instead continue to represent billionaires and industries.

No constitutional convention is required; the Article V process has been stalled for 226 years. Congress already passed the Amendment, so Washington D.C. cannot stop us from re-ratifying it. It is the duty of 27 more State legislatures to give us our Bill of Rights and let the U.S. House become truly America’s House, to break D.C. corruption. Reclaiming America’s House is entirely **up to US.**

The Bill of Rights



“Article the First. – After the First Enumeration required by the First Article of the Constitution, there shall be *One Representative for every Thirty Thousand*, until the Number shall amount to One Hundred; after which the Proportion shall be so regulated by Congress that there shall not be less than One Hundred Representatives, nor less than *One Representative for every Forty Thousand Persons*, until the number of Representatives shall amount to Two Hundred, after which the Proportion shall be so regulated by Congress that there shall not be less than Two Hundred Representatives, nor more than *One Representative for every Fifty Thousand Persons*.” [Bold added. Some contend that ‘not **more than**’ in the final sentence means the framers sought to **restrict** the number of representatives; that 435 representatives (or even 200) for all 320 million of us, would be acceptable. The theory is nonsense, given Washington’s speech and the vote at the Convention; all three bold clauses above demonstrate that the intention of the Amendment is to provide as much, not as **little**, representation as possible.]

Twelve States already ratified in 1789-92 – Connecticut, Kentucky, Maryland, New Hampshire, New Jersey, New York, North Carolina, Pennsylvania, Rhode Island, South Carolina, Vermont and Virginia. But as stated before, the CT vote sat, un-recorded, for 226 years; thus, only 11 votes have been counted.

In the other States we are recruiting AmericaAgain! District Leaders: homeschoolers, TEA Party, Black Robe Regiment pastors, military veterans, et al – to get the next 27 legislatures to vote for ratification. Once re-ratified, it will become the 28th Amendment. We will finally assure that the U.S. House of Representatives is the People’s House, as our founders intended.

For the first 15-20 State votes, there is no downside for the state legislature; stakes are low. Also, this is merely a State legislature ratification vote, not legislation; thus it does not require a reconciliation bill or a governor’s signature. But state legislators are just as corrupt as Congress, so we will keep this in mind!

The original First Amendment was passed by Congress and already ratified by 11 states. Ratifying it as the 28th Amendment will end Congress’ hijacking of 1929 and reclaim our proper representation...and it is entirely up to us.

FEAR The People

Resources for State Legislators

AmericaAgain! has draft House and Senate Joint Resolutions that legislators can use as a basis for calling for the ratification vote. We also will provide a 28th Amendment Fact Sheet to help legislators understand the issue. We will supply a draft GIS/TIGER redistricting map for each State, based on 2010 U.S. Census data clustered in districts of 50,000 people or less.

When you become a FEAR The People District Leader, we will help you lead the process at your State capitol and make these resources available to State legislators and committees to hold their ratification vote, and aid the redistricting process when the time comes. This book and our FEAR The People™ campaign is designed to begin re-programming citizens with the founders’ self-concept. The power and duties of sovereigns are stipulated in the Constitution from its opening passage: *“We The People....do ordain...”*. Our staff will help citizens cordially but firmly push through their state ratification vote. You purchase a large vinyl America’s House banner; we provide all necessary printed materials and talking points for local media and PR so that your team can do what it takes – usually shaming and forcing your State servants into action. As I said, they are as corrupt as Congress; never forget it! Responsible sovereigns do not suck up to our elected servants as though they are our masters; we must turn the tables, publicly and in social media.



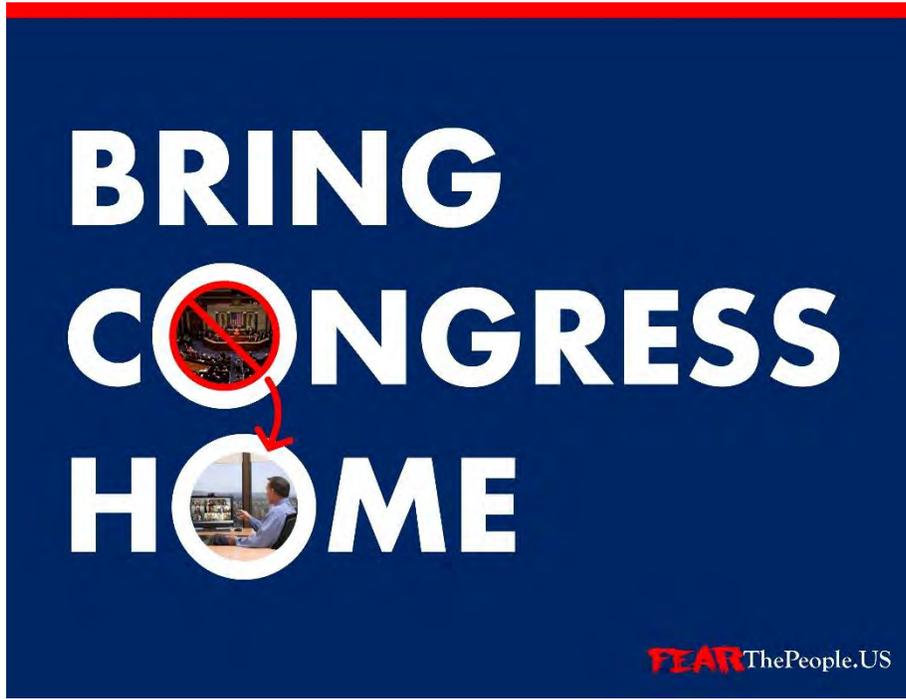
GOOD GUYS

Stage 2 Campaign - AmericaAgain! Good Guys™

With their Reapportionment Act of 1929, Congress randomly fixed the U.S. House at only 6.8% of the representation that the framers intended. They intended no congressman to represent more than 50,000 people; with population at 320 million, we will initially have about 6,400 members of the U.S. House. Think this is too many? There are 7,383 State legislators representing the same population!

Originally, we launched AmericaAgain! Good Guys to recruit honest members of Congress, inviting incumbents to stand against D.C. organized crime. After three rounds of events in cities from coast to coast, not one incumbent responded; not even Ted Cruz, after our event at the Alamo on Jan 19, 2015. To finally break D.C. organized crime, we now recruit and help elect up to 6,400 new members of the U.S. House; see Chapter Eight. We will have them run on four primary issues: the Bring Congress Home Act (see Chapter Nine), Constitutional Courts Act, Secure Borders Act, and Return of Sovereign Lands Act (see Chapter Twelve). The first will be mandatory; 6,400 seats will not fit in Capitol Hill’s imperial House Chamber, nor would we want so many offices and staffs as under their present, corrupt 19th-century D.C. system.

Stage 3 Campaign - Bring Congress Home



**BRING
CONGRESS
HOME**

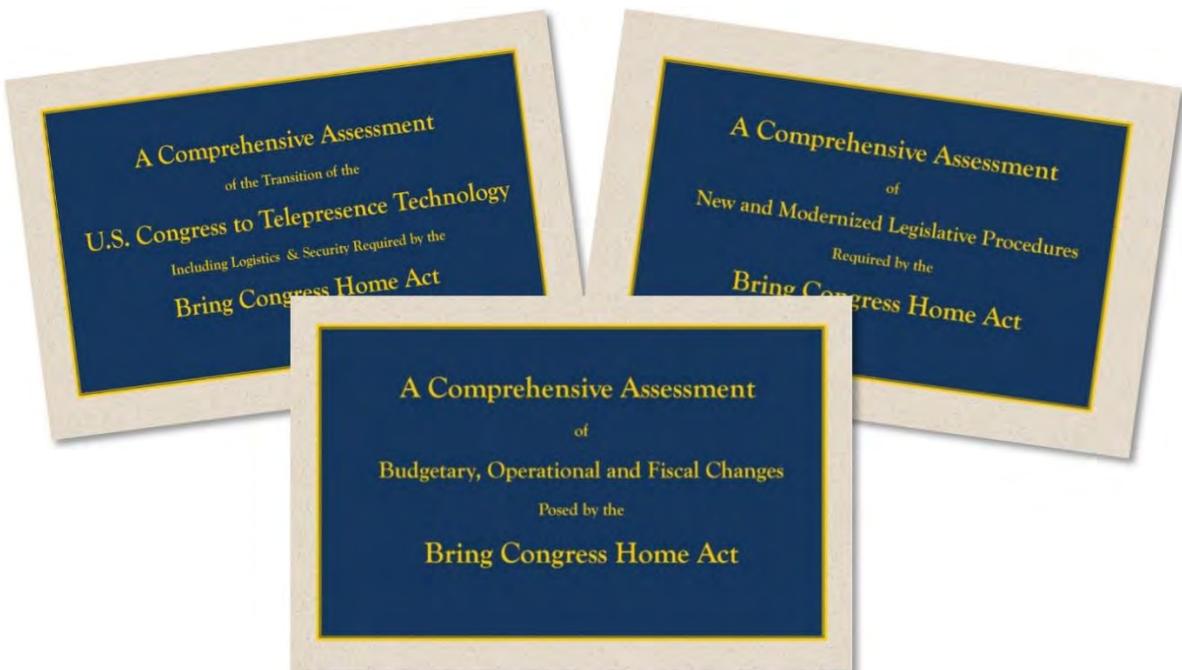
FEARThePeople.US

Our first AmericaAgain! reform law, the *Bring Congress Home Act* (BCHA), follows HR287, proposed in 2013 by Eric Swalwell (D-CA) and Steve Pearce (R-NM), to bring Congress home to work from their district offices via *telepresence* – which is mature desktop (even mobile) technology today.

Congress spends \$5.85 billion per year on their operations; opulent lifestyles, an imperial palace and massive staffs. As Chapter Nine explains, the BCHA stipulates that the 6,400 congressmen and 100 senators will now work full-time back home, in one office each. A paid staff of two for a congressman or four for a senator. Limited to two terms. Representatives at half their present salary (their districts will be 1/14th as large). No benefits, and pensions will end retroactively. See Chapter Nine for more detail on this, but even with 6,400 congressmen, the BCHA should reduce today's \$5.85 billion annual expenditures of Congress for its own operations by at least 33% – possibly as much as half.

We need citizen-statesmen, not careerist politicians. No sane employer allows employees to set their own pay, support staff, benefits, and office arrangements! We sovereigns will now set the rules for our servants; this is the future. As Chapter Eleven explains, The AmericaAgain! Indictment Engine™ will allow you to see your servants' proposed legislation on your mobile device *before* it is passed rather than having to lobby to nullify or overturn it *after* it has wrecked your life or killed your business.

When our membership and donations grow adequately to fund it, we will contract three noted consultants in the fields of telepresence technology, legislative procedure, and fiscal analysis to prepare detailed BCHA briefings for 6,400 new congressmen and 33 new senators. These comprehensive briefings will assess the fiscal, legislative, technical and security benefits of removing Congress from their palatial facilities and reforming their 19th century back-room procedures to those of 21st century reality.



Bring Congress Home = Arresting D.C. Organized Crime



This illustration depicts the ‘Bring Congress Home’ mindset. First, the Minuteman’s expression represents repentant, productive Americans who carry the parasite sector on our backs, now prepared to get D.C. organized crime out of our lives. We have had our fill of communism and perversion; now we repent before God, end the hijacking, and do our lawful duty in government, above our servants. We discuss this change of self-concept in the next chapter.

Second, the Minuteman is hauling little politicians home; We The People gave birth to our servant Congress, which has become an arrogant gang. Now we bring our children home and put them under *permanent* probation. Note the look on the faces of the little donkey

and elephant – proper fear of authority when caught in the act, facing justice! Third, the Minuteman is the classic image of Citizen Militia, whose duty is to “...execute the Laws of the Union” (Art I, Sec 8, Clause 15). If you were unaware that law enforcement is your job, read the Constitution!

True Checks and Balances: Divide and Conquer

One last point of civics to illustrate this new way of life. In Article I, Section 8, Clause 17 of the Constitution, We The People grant our servants in Congress “*exclusive Legislation in all Cases whatsoever, over such District (not exceeding ten Miles square)...*”. We The People granted them *exclusive* legislation for the D.C. zone. When We The People bring Congress out of that lawless city-state, they retain full constitutional control over D.C. yet they will no longer be there. Finally, a true check-and-balance tendency will develop between the executive and judiciary branches that remain in D.C. and the much larger, dispersed legislative branch under permanent probation back home.

When we eventually pass our reform law #20 (see Chapter Twelve), they will not receive a dollar for any agency, bureau, department, program or regulation not *specifically* enumerated in the Constitution or reasonably inferred from the 17 enumerated powers. Best of all: working from their home districts, State criminal courts will now have uncontested jurisdiction over their corrupt activities. Finally, We The People – the responsible parent – will have control over our creation, the corrupt D.C. city-state that has enslaved us and run our lives for 150 years.

Rule of Men- The Old World Standard



In ancient times, the Latin *Rex Lex* meant “the king is law”. The powerful guy with the crown and the troops could do anything he wanted, to anyone in his realm. He could take your stuff, your wife, your kids – *or you* – without asking, and for no reason. Rule of men has been the default position in history because it is human nature that bad guys tend to be really handy at that game and good guys always think, “Nobody can really be *that* bad, can they?” By the time the victim realizes his gullibility, it’s too late. Bad guys have his property, family, labor, and liberty and he cannot fight back.

In his book *Breach of Trust*, Andrew Bacevich reports that in 2011 investigators found that, “war planners have wasted as much as \$60 billion on contract fraud and abuse in Iraq and Afghanistan, about \$1 of every \$3.50 spent on contractors in those countries over the last decade”. That is *\$12 million per day* in one segment of the war industry alone. Until we do our duty, the military-banking-oil industry will keep plundering foreign oilfields and operating huge foreign bases in our name in violation of the Constitution; abortuaries will keep burning and dismembering tiny Americans; the Sodom Confederacy will push further into every corner of our lives. The D.C. war against America has raged since Lincoln, and one indicator of our ignorance is that most Americans still worship Lincoln; see Chapter Four.

Rule of Law- America’s Standard



In Latin, *Lex Rex* means “the law is king”; that is our American system. *Rule of law* means that a written code of norms is agreed to by everyone; the law rules and men do not. Our rule of law was not born in a Philadelphia meetinghouse in 1787, but with the *Compact of Ethelred* in 1014 A.D., when the English people forced a king to meet their demands; for the first time, kings could not do as they pleased. The rest of our Constitution’s genealogy is the *Charter of Liberties* (1100 A.D.), the *Magna Carta* (1215

A.D.), the *Provisions of Oxford* (1258 A.D.), the *Declaration of Arbroath* (1320 A.D.), the *Mayflower Compact* (1620), *Petition of Right* (1628), *Grand Remonstrance* (1641), *English Bill of Rights* (1689) and the *Declaration of Independence* (1776) and *Articles of Confederation* (1781). Our Constitution is the culmination of a 1,000-year western rule of law and We The People are sovereign over it to defend it! From the standpoint of our rule of law, the king in that image above *is us*.

Read Appendix D, the U.S. Constitution; We The People *created* the federal government – Congress, the presidency, and the U.S. supreme Court. All of them are our servants, created by us and limited by rule of law. Read this as often as you must; burn this bedrock of American civics in your mind! It is vital to doing your sovereign duty and to teaching your children.

Stop living and thinking like a hard-headed old Soviet citizen. Mere elections can never change things; read Appendix 'J' to learn why. There is work to be done. Our team at AmericaAgain! has spent eight years preparing the plan and mechanisms. We will support and equip you every step of the way; give you materials, educate you, and help you network in your district and State. But the duty of securing American liberty still belongs to me and you, individually. All of us have this duty!

We The People created federal government – congress, the presidency, and the U.S. supreme court. *All of them are our servants, created by us and limited by rule of law.* Read this as often as you must; burn this bedrock of American civics in your mind! It is vital to doing your sovereign duty and to teaching your children.

FEAR The People

Let's Use Accurate Vocabulary

In the next chapter we will talk about America's moral battlespace; first let us consider popular, inaccurate terms that have kept us programmed in Soviet-style, upside-down civics; the political vocabulary that has been used by our enemies to transform our servants into our masters.

First, two points: 1) I always capitalize *State*, never capitalize *federal* and I write *supreme Court* as the founders did; let's deprogram our state-run education. 2) Popular sovereignty is *collective*, not individual; we are not each a sovereign monarch as 'sovereign citizen' anarchists suggest. Our unique system, called popular sovereignty, is the antithesis of anarchy.

Nation- America is a *constitutional republic*; see U.S. Constitution, Article IV, Section 4. A 'nation' is a population under a central government. It is the cruel, despotic, lawless system forced on us by Dishonest Abe Lincoln and by D.C. ever since. Despite the semantic argument since the Federalist vs. Anti-Federalist debate: by law, these united States are a ***republic***, not a *nation*.

Democracy- Calling America a 'democracy' is as inaccurate as calling us a monarchy. Hear James Madison: "*Democracies have ever been spectacles of turbulence and contention; have ever been found incompatible with personal security or the rights of property; and have in general been as short in their lives as they have been violent in their death.*" John Adams: "*Democracy never lasts long. It soon wastes,*

exhausts, and murders itself. There never was a democracy yet that did not commit suicide.” Jefferson: “A democracy is merely mob rule, where 51% of the people may take away the rights of the other 49%.”

Government- Most people who say, “*I’m against the government!*” in truth are against organized crime. Remember, We The People are the highest level of government. By law, federal government is only those performing the duties enumerated in Article I, Section 8 of the Constitution. Those who skim payroll accounts, counterfeit money, open the borders, etc. are not government but *organized crime*.

Revolution- means overturning a government. In our Constitution, We The People create, define and severely limit government; the last thing we want to do is overturn it!

Grassroots- We The People are the *highest* level of human government in our republic. Why use the politically-brainwashed term *grassroots*, as though we are earthworms underfoot?

Voter- We are constantly breathing, sitting, or walking, but we do not call ourselves *sitters* or *walkers* or *breathers*. We must stop saying *voter*; it is not a noun! Voting is only a very small part of our citizen power and duty. Many productive Americans do not vote; D.C. organized crime turned our election process into a sham (every president for the past 25 years was elected by less than 25% of Americans). Banana republic *voters* choose puppets; let us graduate to actual self-government.

Elected leaders- Someone who violates the Constitution every day is no leader, except to criminals and parasites who share the booty. Have you ever been *led* by a politician – even by a very good one? Statesmen *represent* sovereigns; they do not *lead* serfs. This goes for state legislators, too.

Elected officials- If an office is nowhere authorized by us in the Constitution, a person cannot be an *official*. Public servant is a fitting term if they are honest, or *criminal* if they are not.

Constituent- This one is even worse than *voter*, as if all the tiny citizens make up their big, powerful politician. We do not collectively *constitute* our public servants; we inform and oversee them!

Tyranny- is a term used for a corrupt monarchy; a sovereign by custom or law who becomes corrupt or ruthless. But our lawless servants in government have become serial financial criminals, extortionists, defrauders, embezzlers, shameless bureaucrats, etc – not only in D.C. but in every federal office from coast to coast. Technically, this is not ‘tyranny’; it is widespread *crime*.

Words, like ideas, have consequences. Let’s use accurate vocabulary as we embark on this new way of life. When Obama said he would “fundamentally transform the United States”, he had no idea!

Summary of the Plan

Time for review. Before anything else, we have to repent in our personal and family life. Everyone has their own bucket list of sins for which to repent, but the point is to stop blaming ‘those people’.

National repentance can only begin with *my own sincere repentance*. Next, this new way of life called AmericaAgain! requires us to see ourselves as stipulated in the opening words of our highest law: We The People **ordain** our servants. You need to internalize this massive role reversal.

Everyone has their own bucket list of sins for which to repent, but the point is to stop blaming ‘those people’. National repentance can only begin with *my own sincere repentance*.

FEAR The People

Next comes action, FEAR The People™. We will 1) Cut U.S. House districts to 1/15 their current size, truly representative as the founders intended; 2) Fill the thousands of new seats with citizen statesmen running in small, local congressional districts to reverse Congress’ crime of 1929; and 3) Split Congress up and take them out of D.C., putting ourselves in the power position that has always been ours by law.

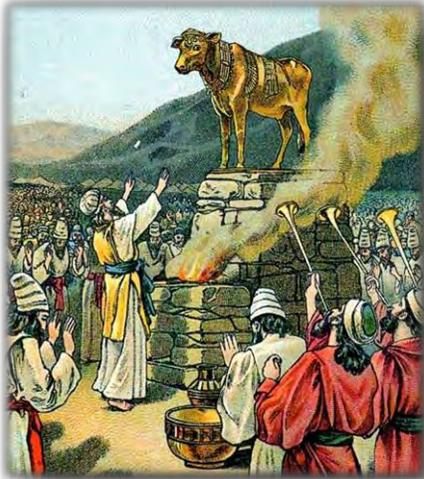
Then we will begin forcing through the other 21 AmericaAgain! reform laws. After these thousands of new citizen-statesmen pass the BCHA (to stay in their home districts rather than D.C.), they will immediately use their veto power over the ‘Sodom Court’, then proceed to enact the 20 other reform laws to restore all that has been stolen from us over 150 years. See Chapter Twelve for these laws.

Meanwhile, we assure that they will respect and obey the law. Those who attempt to pass an illegal ‘law’ will be indicted and the AmericaAgain! Indictment Engine™ will keep Congress from returning to lives of crime. See Chapter Eleven for details. Finally, per Article I, Section 8, Clauses 15 and 16 of the Constitution, AmericaAgain! Minutemen™ will help restore Citizen Militia to keep the People in control of our servants from now on. See Chapter Thirteen for more on this.

Galileo said, “*All truths are easy to understand once they are discovered; the point is to discover them.*” This book presents simple but long-forgotten truths; drills down to a new way of life – the best American era in six generations, if we will only perform the duty that our fathers failed to perform. This book covers a great deal of ground; it’s a lot to take in! But we repent and restore our republic just one campaign at a time. We take our lives, property, liberty, civilization and Christian witness back just one area at a time. We The People can do this! Are you with me? *Let us walk out of Sodom, and not look back.*

Chapter Two

First Things



Lord, how long shall the wicked triumph?...Who will rise up for me against the evildoers?...Shall the throne of iniquity have fellowship with You, that frames wickedness by law?...They gather themselves against the soul of the righteous, and condemn the innocent blood...But the LORD is my defense; the rock of my refuge. And He shall bring on them their own iniquity, and shall cut them off in their own wickedness; yea, the LORD our God shall cut them off.

(Psalm 94, excerpts)

Before we discuss how we arrest D.C. organized crime, we must consider the spiritual, moral, economic, intellectual, and legal costs of losing spiritual war against Christ, and of losing legal war against the Constitution. Atheists and politically-correct revisionists deny it, but it is a demonstrable fact that America was founded on Christ and is grounded on the Constitution. Those two things held our civilization together. Those who hack away at these moorings are at war with us; they invite the Old Dark to take us. They began in Lincoln's era with the 'Enlightenment'.

Sexual license led to rampant divorce and almost 58 million dead in abortuaries, while we sat by and watched. Finally on June 26, 2015 in their *Obergefell v. Hodges* opinion, five judges rode the 50-year wave of sexual sin to its logical conclusion. The Obamas illuminated the White House in rainbow colors to twist the knife; as if to tell the world, "*We, the godless, have captured America's fortress!*"

But think soberly of the past 50 years. 'Sex, drugs and rock-n-roll' has passed down from the rebel Boomer generation to their children and now grandchildren. Children take up sex by age 9-10, instructed by government schools whose staffs were trained by the same godless system. Half of all marriages end in divorce. Almost half of all living parents are on their second or third spouse. Sexual deviation from the monogamous norm is now the new normal. Life is all about wealth; about our desires and our hobbies and our *stuff*.

Why do Americans politely bear sin, as Greeks and Romans did during the fall of those perverse empires? Greece and Rome were pagan and polytheistic, but America is Christian at our foundation. Refusing to learn the lessons of history, we repeat them; we disregard our private, family and national sins, not wanting to 'offend' those who kill the innocent and view our children as prey. We are becoming moral mice like Russians, while Stalin murdered 20 million; like Chinese, while Mao did the same; like the German people during Hitler's scourge.

Judgment Begins at the Church

Every American is welcome to join us in informed self-government, but I am aiming this book at Christians. Read Nehemiah Chapter Nine; will we repent like that? *Christians must first REPENT, because self-proclaimed Christians are statistically indistinguishable from the unbelieving population.*

The most striking judgment of God on America's rebellious orgy: abortuaries have killed almost 58 million Americans, and the culture calls it *choice*. No other national sin comes close; this is Hitler times ten. With more than 830,000 dead so far this year as of Oct 1 (100 times more than gun-related deaths) the light bulb of repentance still does not come on. First, because common sense and virtue are now 'judgmental'; secondly, because we are all just too busy every day. Judgmental? Over 220 million Americans claim to be Christian, but *refuse* to show good judgment.

Gay always meant 'happy' in the English language; now it means sexual perversion that is not only acceptable but celebrated. In Romans 1:19-32, the Bible teaches us that sexual perversion is our canary in the coal mine. Paul reiterates *three times* that sexual perversion is a unique class of sin to which the sinner is actually *given over by God*, as in ancient Greece and Rome before they fell (Paul was describing it as it happened). This is a unique class of sin; a judgment of God rather than a sin that *calls for His judgment*. In refusing to be 'judgmental', we pretend to be more loving than God.

For a thousand years, marriage has enjoyed profound social gravity; a God-ordained institution. Now, as we refuse to repent our more widespread sins of fornication, adultery and easy divorce even in Christian families, we have become Sodom. In 28 states, the entire population was held hostage to sexual pervers by the command of a single judge – until five U.S. supreme Court judges pulled our entire republic another level down into Dante's Inferno.

The family and the local church are the mediating institutions of civilization. When Christians follow the world instead of standing for Christ and rule of law, our civilization has no salt and no light. However badly the unbelievers make us feel, we must begin to boldly call sins by their true names again – *and especially stop practicing them ourselves*. Three major examples: we must remain with our first spouse

through thick and thin; whatever sacrifices must be made we need to stop sending our children to officially anti-theist State schools to train them; and we need to stop living for wealth and *things*.

There are two themes to this book: first, our present condition is entirely *our* fault and *only* we ourselves can make things right again; second, because God has graciously given us everything we need to make things right, we are living in the best time in over 150 years of American history.

FEAR The People

Kicking Destructive Addictions

We must also rid our homes of America's second-largest programmer of godlessness: television. Consider how many hours per week you or your church influence your children; do you seriously believe that an hour per week each of breakfast chatter and scripted church performances, can ever offset 30 hours of state programming and peers, 35 hours of TV, and 35-40 hours of phone and texting?

Neil Postman suggested 30 years ago in his classic *Amusing Ourselves to Death* that the television was the major indicator and instigator of our intellectual, moral and spiritual death. In *The Mechanical Bride*, Marshall McLuhan suggested something similar about mass communications. For a generation, we have known that we are consuming poison – yet we continue to complain about the results.

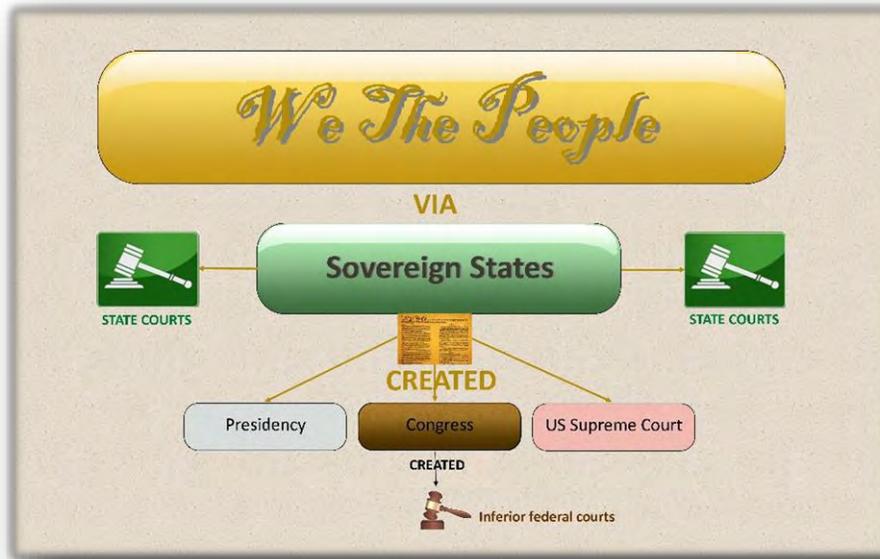
There are two themes to this book: first, our present condition is entirely *our* fault and *only* we ourselves can make things right again; second, because God has graciously given us everything we need to make things right, we are living in the best time in over 150 years of American history.

How Sodom Took America – And How We Take It Back

Now to the constitutional battle. Beginning in 2003 with a case in Massachusetts, the sexual pervert lobby began recruiting federal judges. In twelve years, they won 19 federal rulings and nine State court rulings that held hostage the entire populations of those states. Yet the fact of constitutional law is that when five liberal U.S. supreme Court (SCOTUS) justices sided with the Sodom Confederacy, they had no jurisdiction – just as they had no right to decide the Legal Tender cases (that led to creation of the FED cartel), or the Insular Cases (claiming foreign island nations as 'U.S. possessions'), or the Gold Clause Cases, or *Roe v. Wade*, or overturning the Defense of Marriage Act.

If you can't believe this, the following passages of the Constitution will demonstrate that the federal courts have always had far less lawful power than they claim for themselves.

In **Article III, Section 1, Clause 1**, We The People create the SCOTUS and authorize Congress to create inferior courts for their federal matters...*"The judicial power of the United States shall be vested in one supreme Court, and in such inferior Courts as the Congress may from time to time ordain and establish."*



In **Article III, Section 2, Clause 1** we set the limits of our SCOTUS and of any inferior federal courts that our servant Congress creates...*"The judicial Power shall extend to all Cases, in Law and in Equity, arising under this Constitution, the Laws of the United States, and Treaties made...; to all cases affecting Ambassadors, other public Ministers and Consuls; to all cases of admiralty and maritime Jurisdiction; to controversies to which the United States shall be a Party; to Controversies between two or more States; between a State and Citizens of another State; between Citizens of different States; between Citizens of the same State claiming Lands under Grants of different States; and between a State, or the Citizens thereof, and foreign States, Citizens or Subjects."*

So. We stipulate that SCOTUS and inferior federal courts **only** have jurisdiction if a case arises under the Constitution, under federal laws or treaties, or if these United States are parties to the case, etc.; in other words, if a case arises under laws or treaties that violate the U.S. Constitution we do not let our servants decide, *"Oh, trust us; this is a federal matter"*. No; we sovereigns decide that.

In the Supremacy Clause (Article VI, Section 2) we stipulate: *“This Constitution, and the Laws of the United States which shall be made in Pursuance thereof...shall be the supreme Law of the Land...”*. That means any federal law creating an office or activity not ‘in pursuance of’ the U.S. Constitution – in other words, not enumerated in it – is of no force or effect.

State Trumps federal

Therefore, if in the Constitution we do not *specifically* authorize our federal servants to do something but they pass a bogus ‘law’ to do it anyway, we can pursue them in criminal courts of their own State, which is *the higher authority in such cases*. The AmericaAgain! Indictment Engine™ is designed to bring the higher court (State) to indict and arrest a member of Congress who violates the U.S. Constitution.



Notice that in such cases, Congress’ servant federal courts are out of the picture. In many of the felonies surveyed in ***AmericaAgain!- The Movie***, the U.S. supreme Court was and is a co-conspirator but will not be indicted since We The People do not grant our State courts power to indict federal ones. But any *individual felon* is within the jurisdiction of his State Criminal Court, even a member of Congress. This is explained further in Chapter Eleven. It goes against everything you have been programmed to believe, and that is how hijackers operate.

So much for arresting felons in Congress. What about lawless federal courts, especially the SCOTUS? Look at Article III, Section 2, Clause 2, where We The People give Congress power over it: *“In all cases affecting Ambassadors, other public Ministers...the supreme Court shall have original Jurisdiction. In all*

the other Cases before mentioned, the supreme Court shall have appellate Jurisdiction...with such Exceptions, and under such Regulations as the Congress shall make.” [Bold emphasis added.]

Imagine: we have always had the power to reverse *Roe v. Wade*, Obamacare, and the Sodom supremes; we granted Congress power to make ‘exceptions and regulations’ for what cases the SCOTUS can hear. Read Clause 2 again, twice! Now you see where the real power in D.C. resides – and with our Bring Congress Home Act (see Chapter Nine), we will remove Congress from Washington D.C. and split them up. This is popular sovereignty for the 21st century, and no other people on earth can do this.

War-Mongers at the Trough

The lawlessness goes far beyond abortionists killing the innocent and sexual perverts taking over our culture. As seen in ***AmericaAgain!- The Movie***, despite passionate pleas from two honest U.S. generals, for 125 years we have waved our flags as the military industry invaded and plundered over 40 countries in violation of the Constitution. We fell for shrewd hoaxes by D.C. organized crime; a sinking or explosion gave cover to the puppeteers of William McKinley, Teddy Roosevelt, Woodrow Wilson, FDR, LBJ, Carter, Reagan, Bush I, Clinton, Bush II and Obama. See Appendix L to learn the truth; how the war, oil and banking industries transformed history’s most productive non-interventionist society into earth’s sole plundering superpower – have kept Americans ignorant of history, waving their flags.

Next- The Green Crescent Rises

Today, the other shoe begins to drop – or as we Christians say, *the next of God’s judgments on a stiff-necked people*. Islamic Jihad will follow the lead of the abortionists, illegal aliens, welfare society, and militant sexual deviants in D.C.’s evil plan; they will receive special attention and favors from Washington D.C., then force state and local governments to follow in sin’s race to the bottom. As Rome burns, We The People sit and watch on the news or social media. Fellow American, complaining on radio and social media or fighting between ourselves will not solve a thing. **AmericaAgain!** will awake, recruit, educate, support, and organize America’s remnant to restore our rule of law in the name of Jesus Christ. Just 1% of the population will be enough to do it, as Chapter Eleven explains.

Not ‘Religion’ but Reality

Perhaps 90% of the institutional church in America is a corrupt, treacherous industry, its shameless careerists being a black stain on Christ’s gospel. If you are blessed to have found one of the 10% of local church bodies that still follow Christ, you found a rare jewel.

The predominant religion of a people creates its ethics, family culture, economics, and law; the religious roots of a people create its civilization. The founding ethos of our republic is not Mormonism, Judaism, Roman Catholicism, Hinduism, Islam, Buddhism, et al; Christ's claims were revolutionary and *exclusive* and His way stands apart from all others.

For three centuries, those norms and nobility defined America – and as Richard Weaver's eponymous book asserts, *Ideas Have Consequences*.

Congress and its federal courts are facilitating our enemies' destroying our civilization – and they are doing so in violation of the U.S. Constitution. We The People are the only power that can lawfully assure the Constitution is enforced against our servant Congress and *their* servants, the federal courts.

FEAR The People

The Way of Jesus Christ is not religion; it is the opposite – a kind of life lived by man in a fallen world *despite* religions. America's founding norms and nobility were not *Judeo*-anything; they were *New Testament Christianity* forging civilization out of a thousand years of Anglo-Saxon Common Law.

Agnostic scholar Charles Murray, in his classic book *Human Accomplishment*, sought to trace the origins of human achievement by surveying 3,000 years of history to discover why it is not evenly distributed across all cultures. His conclusion was that Christianity underlies virtually all human achievement. Murray posited that Christianity's tenets are: 1) My life has a purpose; 2) The main function of life is to find my purpose and do it; 3) My efforts to fulfill that purpose actually bear fruit. Christian author Otto Scott presents the same thesis in his book *The Great Christian Revolution*.

For five generations, Americans have rejected the reality of the cosmos to stay in step with Europe, with atheists and other domestic Bohemian rebels – with the Obamas as their poster couple. Now, the barbarians demand it all: our norms, children, tax dollars, property, privacy, right to worship – and even to speak in public.

Make no mistake, we have been losing this culture war for generations; Christ is now 'private religion'. Yet Americans were once a people dedicated to glorifying Jesus Christ in our family, community, and by spreading His gospel to the ends of the earth. We can become that kind of people again, but it will involve first cutting things out of life that occupy too much of our time and attention, and then taking up the duties of self-governing people. If life is too busy to allow that kind of thinking now, then you know where to begin: simplify. Cut out distractions that will cost your children dearly later on.

Teeth for the Tenth Amendment



We The People have full control of Congress. In Article I, Section 8 of the U.S. Constitution, we stipulate what federal government can do. The Tenth Amendment reads, *“The powers not delegated to [federal government] by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the States, are reserved to the States respectively, or to the People.”*

We have stated that almost 75% of federal government activities today are illegal; nowhere authorized by us in the U.S. Constitution. Much of it is unelected regulatory agencies and bureaucracies that are invisible and unaccountable to us. AmericaAgain! is creating, defining, and leading a new way of life: even a small remnant of Americans can remove Congress from Washington D.C., and by enforcing the Constitution, defund and dismantle thousands of such offices and programs.

The Not-so-Supremes

As we just saw, in Article III, Section 2, Clause 2, We The People grant Congress the power to disallow the U.S. supreme Court from hearing any kinds of cases we choose. Edwin Vieira explains this in his book *How to Dethrone the Imperial Judiciary*. AmericaAgain! reform law #2 stipulates that federal courts will have no jurisdiction in cases involving abortion, sexual practices, marriage, healthcare, education, and sharia or other foreign law. We The People reserved this power to ourselves! *Now we will exercise it.*

De-Frocking Bureaucrats in Judges’ Robes

Our reform law #2 will also close down the bogus ‘administrative law’ industry including so-called ‘tax courts’ and outlawing their use of the terms ‘judge’, ‘court’, ‘order’, ‘subpoena’, etc, which are *judicial* terms. We The People, in Article III of the Constitution stipulate the limits of the judicial power – and nowhere do we authorize the executive branch to bind and/or coerce citizens in administrative ‘courts’. Columbia University Law School professor Philip Hamburger, in his book *Is Administrative Law Unlawful?* explains the bureaucrat tactic: 1) Arrogantly claim some area of life; 2) Create bureaucracies around the new turf; 3) Force citizens to comply or suffer consequences. As Hamburger explains, real judges have fecklessly acquiesced in the lawlessness. AmericaAgain! will give citizens the **power** to shut it down, but we have already had the **duty** for 226 years. See Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 of the U.S. Constitution.

American Communism is Dying

We must be honest with ourselves; Washington D.C. was insolvent decades ago, but moral and productive Americans stay in line, footing the bill, looking the other way at lifestyles of parasitic citizens in and out of government. As if stuck in quicksand, we watch the slow-motion collapse of European countries, knowing that a tipping point is coming. One of the many financial collapses occurring in the world today will trigger Great Depression II. Yet, on the slippery slope to European bureaucracy for a century, we allow 20 million Americans to build careers in government because we are clueless about the Constitution's limitations on government and our lawful power to enforce those limits.

While illegal immigrants account for about 3.5 percent of the U.S population, they represented 36.7 percent of 2014 federal criminal convictions, according to U.S. Sentencing Commission data (per Breitbart News). Obama – and increasingly the GOP leadership – feed this beast at taxpayer expense. Barack takes multimillion-dollar golfing excursions; Michelle eats lobster and caviar, hauling 55 attendants in two jets for her private travels – while dictating the lunch menus of millions of Americans. This is beyond bizarre; beyond poorly-scripted comedy. This is mass insanity; the *antithesis* of America. Millions of gorged, drunken bureaucrats and government-check recipients reminiscent of the old Soviet Union. The Obamas' legacy is America's first banana republic king and queen. And hopefully our last.



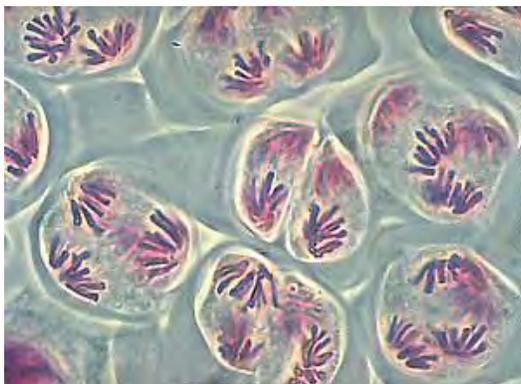
America's "Kill-Thy-Neighbor" Franchises



When the Bible uses the term *Remnant*, it is referring to those few humans who belong to The LORD out of all the mass of humanity. But when Christian denominational partisans use the term 'remnant', they mean their franchise against the whole world. This partisan hubris within segments of the body of Christ makes the battle more satisfying for the enemies of Christ and the Constitution.

In the mid-20th century, Americans developed a profound penchant for pep rallies. A generation earlier, in his *Atlantic Monthly* essay entitled Isaiah's Job, libertarian author Albert Jay Nock, somewhat tongue in cheek, recommends ministry to the Remnant for those who are called to real reform in America.

The mission of AmericaAgain! is to marshal the Remnant to restore our rule of law and reclaim the ground that the enemy has taken over 150 years. Obviously, this demands that we first identify our true domestic enemy. And believe it or not, the perpetual enemy of Christ and the Constitution is not atheism or communism (a.k.a. 'progressivism') – rather, it is *American meiosis*.



In biology, *mitosis* is a cell dividing into two *identical* cells and *meiosis* is a cell dividing into two *different* cells. By American meiosis, I am referring to the 'divide' aspect of the divide-and-conquer battle tactic. The few thousand elites in our republic cannot possibly fight the entire productive American population; instead, they simply allow us to fight amongst ourselves, neutralizing one another daily as their puppets festoon life with agents, fines, fees, taxes, dues, regulations, bureaucracies and skimming our payroll accounts; the perfect crime.

D.C. vs. America: the True Battle

AmericaAgain! changes our national discussion to expose our true domestic enemy: the lawless, ruthless D.C. city-state. We must end our meiosis in our political, social, religious and economic life, to focus on the Washington D.C. snake's nest, where fewer than 1,900 billionaires and few hundred corporations own 545 game-pieces: Congress, the president, and nine judges. This is the *predator* element of our domestic enemy; it owns the net production of 220+ million productive souls.

The *parasite* element is 20 million public employees and perhaps 80 million parasitic citizens including illegal aliens. Even though productive Americans outnumber the predators and parasites by 2-to-1, we continually lose ground because we continually fight amongst ourselves. Meiosis is especially rampant among Christians; we are dividing constantly over every issue or question, essential or trivial.

Meiosis is Rebellion

There are countless issues on which opportunity for meiosis presents itself. The first was incited long before the birth of the American Republic. On the question of who shall rule in the body of Christ, blithely disregarding Christ's teaching, a group of Roman bishops claimed the seat and affixed their banner, *magisterium*.

This first rebel franchise against biblical Christianity created its own standing army, sovereign coinage, system of courts and law, uniforms, embassy, and intelligence service. The franchise's chieftains, called popes, using the dynastic tactics of pharaohs and caliphs, for 18 centuries made (and unmade) monarchies, democratic governments, and national policies. The most strident Roman Catholic dominionists believe that Vatican law and the rule of popes is the only answer to world problems. In this theocratic aspect, hard-core Roman Catholic soldiers bear great resemblance to Muslim, Mormon, Christian Reconstructionist, and Hyper-Calvinist 'warriors'.

The second most influential rebel franchise was the Calvin brand, adopted by most early American settlers. It laid the foundation for American law, cultural mores, historical interpretation and economics, as over against Roman Catholic cultures. American meiosis is turning us into another Europe, perpetually dividing the body politic over arguments of political economy that are secondary to the Constitution. In the body of Christ, it's every franchise for itself, condemning all others. Devoted franchise-hawkers among Mormons, Jehovah's Witnesses, Roman Catholics, Seventh Day Adventists, Calvinists, Reconstructionists and Pentecostals divide America into ever-smaller warring camps over creation/evolution, young/old earth, eschatology, ecclesiology, and much more. Each year, these arguments drain millions of hours that could be spent in edifying, productive enterprise.

The late atheist author and professor Edmund Morgan, in his 1989 book *Inventing the People*, suggests that true self-government is unachievable. I refuse to grant that atheist's conclusion, but our 'team pride' and bickering is our enemies' most effective ally to make true popular sovereignty impossible.

Instead of unified action on our side, we give the field to our common enemies, whose unity of purpose is tactically shrewd. Consider the perpetual blood feud between Yankees and Southrons: perpetually renewing a war, five generations after Lincoln's cannons fell silent. Consider the tribal blood-feud between racist skinheads and African-Americans; the Obamas have done 1,000 times more damage in seven years than Jesse Jackson and Al Sharpton did in 40 years.

Of course, the most virulent strain of American meiosis is also the most obvious: political parties. Entire libraries have been written on virtuous elephants vs. demonic donkeys, and vice-versa. As soon as you learn to give up your pom-poms for your corrupt GOP or donkey party, you begin to see the real war that has raged for 160 years: Washington D.C. vs America.

The Battlefield – and Victory – Can Be Ours

Do you see how this works against us all, fellow American? However devoted you may be to your system of belief, by putting your franchise above Christ and the Constitution, you are on the enemy's side. Our real enemy is Washington D.C.; an insular, independent, arrogant, imperial city-state above all other governments on earth. Defying and violating the Constitution by which we gave it birth, that city-state is master of all, on behalf of a very small group of elites.

We will never turn this battle until we stand together despite our secondary differences. When Americans of goodwill finally set aside their allegiance to their franchise, to pull together as Americans for Christ and the Constitution, history's tide will finally turn. If you are one of those Americans of good will, please join AmericaAgain!.

D.C. organized crime has operated for five generations. Conservatives think Obama is the beginning of American Marxism, but the Obamas actually mark the embarrassing, fitting *end* of the long hijacking that began with Lincoln (see Chapter Four). We can lawfully, peacefully become America again; but first we consider the hard times coming before we enter the best period in 200 years.

In the next chapter, we now consider the price to be paid for 150 years of American Marxism and D.C. organized crime. Keep this book handy when that time comes, because the best way forward after the collapse will be the *opposite* of what D.C. organized crime will attempt to force on us.

Chapter Three

Hollow-Point Ammo and Jade Helm 15



Over a dozen bankers commit suicide...billions of rounds of ammunition are solicited by federal agencies...thousands of armored MRAP vehicles are being delivered to American cities...a U.S. Army manual describes internment camps for American citizens...Germany demands its 374 tons of gold stored in the FED depository but so far gets less than 10% of it...Operation Jade Helm 15 took place in seven States from California to Texas. Some citizens are concerned, asking “what is going on?”

Earth’s largest financial crime is nearing collapse. Congress has operated a counterfeiting operation for 153 years; for 102 years outsourcing its crime to the FED cartel. No counterfeiting scheme lasts forever, and this one was exposed over 30 years ago but still lives, via fraud and coercion. The other crime is the fractional reserve loan scam, in which Congress authorizes banks to trade keystrokes for real labor, property and assets from ‘borrowers’. The banking industry is fraudulent – created, exacerbated, and defended by Congress, which also staffs federal regulatory agencies with former banking personnel.

Returning cold-turkey to lawful U.S. money and ethical banking would trigger the most devastating deflationary crash in history; yet the crash is on the way nonetheless. See *AmericaAgain! – The Movie* and see that Congress’ debt bubble forces this outcome. In the short term, there are hard times ahead.

What can We The People do after the collapse, to keep the cartels from rising even stronger as they did after the first Great Depression? First, let us consider how the collapse might look. I have read articles, blog posts and books suggesting that when financial collapse hits, Civil War II will follow. That thesis is not supportable from history.

Mad Max, or Jericho?

To understand what life would be like during Great Depression II, see the TV series *Jericho*. In that series, the enemy destroys 23 major U.S. cities, including Washington D.C., using nuclear bombs in steel drums. Though that nuclear scenario is far-fetched, the producers realistically depict the law of the jungle that can be expected after widespread collapse of society.

A more realistic scenario is painted by Mark Goodwin in his book *American Exit Strategy: Book One of The Economic Collapse Chronicles*. Even if you think the 'prepper' movement is nuts, go to Mark's website Prepper Recon and read a few of his blog posts. Mark is a rational, godly American; you should study his work and consider it. Civil War II and Great Depression II would be very different. They would stem from different causes, employ different rules of engagement, involve different players, strategies, and tactics – and are distinct in terms of escalation, resolution, and probable outcome.

I will offer a scenario that is more supportable from history than Civil War II; a scenario similar to that portrayed in Mark Goodwin's book. We will have the opportunity to make the story end well for us and badly for the wicked money powers that have run Washington D.C. for 175 years.

Civil War II and Great Depression II would be very different. They would stem from different causes, employ different rules of engagement, involve different players, strategies, and tactics – and are distinct in terms of escalation, resolution, and probable outcome.

FEAR The People

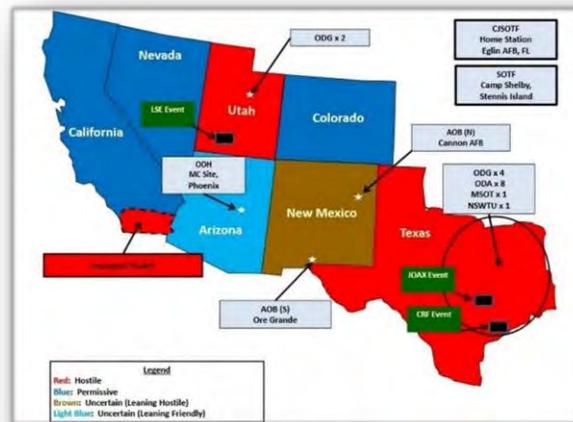
Government Hoarding Ammo and Planning Camps

Consider federal government's contracts to purchase over two billion rounds of hollow-point ammo. Jack Swint raised the issue in an August 2013 article; Alex Jones and Infowars ran a series of articles for several weeks in 2013 and again in early 2014 on the subject.

Or consider *U.S. Army Field Manual FM 3-39.40, Internment and Resettlement Operations*. It is for domestic internment camps, as Paragraph 2-39, 2-40, and 7-16 demonstrate... *“Individual identification photographs are taken of all prisoners. The prisoner's last name, first name, and middle initial are placed on the first line of a name board, and **the prisoner's social security number** is placed on the second line. A prisoner registration number may be added on the third line. Two front and two profile pictures are taken of the prisoner. Fingerprints are obtained according to AR 190-47.”*

Oath Keepers founder Stewart Rhodes took the Civil War II position in a 2014 article, as did author Daxton Brown in his book *Surviving Civil War II*. Dozens of other dystopian guidebooks and novels also adopt the thesis that a civil war must follow collapse. They propose that the TEA Party and other constitutionalists will be on one side, but they pose different theories for who will comprise the other side. Such scenarios are unrealistic in light of 19th and 20th century history. But these facts are true:

1. These federal agencies are buying billions of rounds of hollow-point ammunition
2. The federal government does have a disaster plan that includes internment camps
3. Operation Jade Helm 15 did take place in seven western states in 2015



Use Common Sense

These three facts do not demand that Civil War result. Jade Helm 15 came and went; if Great Depression II is the scenario they were planning for, the facts can be put in perspective. Again, watch the TV series *Jericho* for a plausible depiction of the societal breakdown that will follow the failure of the FED cartel's scam. Amidst a national shortage of food, power and/or water – especially in urban zones – the law of the jungle will kick in quickly; property owners will seek to have law and order maintained. But arresting D.C. organized crime after a financial collapse and maintaining order while restoring lawful money, banking, and civil government is a different set of tasks from prosecuting a civil war.

Great Depression II, Not Civil War II

As we have already demonstrated, our domestic enemy that presents a clear and present danger to the security of these United States is *organized crime in Washington D.C., particularly in Congress*. Not all members of Congress are corrupt – but *the entire D.C. system is* (their felonies are detailed in *AmericaAgain!- The Movie*). We The People face not civil war but a *law enforcement* challenge. When

the counterfeiting and fractional reserve crimes collapse, we must have our State criminal courts apply penal sanctions, or their puppeteers will have Congress immediately return to lives of crime.

Restoring lawful U.S. money and credit is an Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 *law enforcement* mission of the Citizen Militia, organized and mustered by the legislatures of the sovereign States. If it comes to force of arms in these United States, no one else can lawfully perform the mission. That is the law.

FEAR The People

The Vital Role of Citizen Militia

Restoring Rule of Law in America is not war; it is the *law enforcement* mission of the Citizen Militia organized and equipped by the legislatures and governors of the States! Now, that presents a problem because most American gun owners are not trained in warfare and only a few States have a Militia statute conforming to the Constitution. When societal collapse comes, 150 million productive Americans will become deadly serious and will want heads to roll; they will demand resumption of constitutional order, yet will be unequipped to do their duty to assure it.

We face shattering social upheaval and family ruin; Great Depression II will be far bloodier though likely far shorter duration, than the first Great Depression. If well-regulated Citizen Militia does not fill the void in public order, government agencies will, *because someone has to*.

For local, county, and State peace officers from constables to State Guard, tens of millions of rounds of ammo may be needed to stop starving looters, rapists, carjackers, arsonists, and murderers that would swarm across America in the worst case, 21st century re-enactment not of the Great Depression, but of *Mad Max*. With no recovery plan, the FED cartel's collapse will make a bleak life for all. The worst aspects will not last more than a few years if we enact our *Lawful U.S. Money and Banking Act* immediately after the crash. AmericaAgain! will be vital – if a few million sane, righteous citizens take principled action, America will avoid civil war, instead beginning our healthiest period in 150 years.

Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 stipulates that Citizen Militia "*execute the laws of the Union, suppress Insurrections...*", but as constitutional scholars Edwin Vieira and Jon Roland have said, constitutional Citizen Militia is not a gaggle of autonomous vigilante groups; it is the citizen self-defense force 'well-regulated' by State legislatures that are accountable and close to the sovereign People.

The Constitution's predominant law enforcement and national defense force is Citizen Militia; national armies are only mustered for up to two years at a time for wars declared by Congress. To enforce laws,

control riots and defend these United States is the stipulated job of the Citizen Militia, with officers appointed and logistics supplied by their State legislatures, following “the discipline prescribed by Congress”, joined by public peace officers.

Reprogramming American Marxists

Years of training and education will be necessary to re-condition tens of millions of communist parasites that there is no such thing as a free lunch. I refer not only to the parasitic poor; millions of middle-class and upper-class parasites and industry predators exist as well. The parasite and predator classes do not produce anything useful, yet some of them are the wealthiest, most honored members of society.

Entitled to Split the Loot?



Here is a deeper, much more politically ‘tricky’ cause of upcoming collapse. As in the old Soviet Union, millions of retired Americans demand that Washington D.C. keep skimming America’s payroll accounts to pay them back the Social Security and Medicare funds that bureaucrats skimmed from their payroll checks. To prove how illogical and immoral that attitude is, I will pose another analogy.

Imagine that a ring of thieves is committing bold, daylight robberies in town but you refuse to lock your home or take any other precautions. Last week, they stole almost everything of value in your home: jewelry, computers, cash and precious metals in your vault, cameras and electronics, firearms, and your new \$20,000 home theater system. The police were no help; nothing was recovered. Because you failed to use basic precautions, your insurance carrier refuses to pay. You are out of luck. Depressed, you decide to stay home from work for a few days. This morning, you notice the thieves going in and out of your neighbor’s front door, hauling off his valuables.

Your young neighbor always listened to your advice. He liked your two best firearms so much that he bought identical ones; purchased a few thousand silver Eagles as you recommended; even bought an identical home theater system to yours. So, would you walk over to the thieves’ van and start taking all of the valuables that match the ones they stole from you last month – your firearms, home theater system, jewelry and silver coins? After all, you are *entitled*, right? They took exactly the same stuff from you; why shouldn’t you take it from what they are stealing from your neighbor, still at work?

It's a perfectly accurate analogy. Don't measure yourself by a double standard if you are one of the millions that receive federal government checks of any kind: that is not your money; your money was stolen a long time ago. That is the money of younger folks who are being looted today.

Washington D.C. is organized crime, defrauding and stealing from 125 million taxpayers and splitting the loot with millions of parasites and retirees who would never consider themselves predators or parasites. Regardless how much the government has stolen from you in your career, you are not entitled to what they are now stealing from people who are still working. You were looted, admit it! But you refuse to write it off, or go after the criminals. Instead, take some of the loot from that van, and call it yours.

Crime is NOT a 'Safety Net'

To reiterate: the Constitution nowhere authorizes 75% of federal agencies, bureaus, departments, programs, and communist benefits. Millions of Americans demand these 'entitlements' from the taxpaying segment even though they realize that Social Security, Medicare, Medicaid, Food Stamps, Disability, student loans, etc are bankrupt and wrong. **Do not steal.** How difficult is this?

Wondering where the flood of illegal aliens comes from? Right there. The recipients of federal checks, including millions of illegal aliens, continue gaming the system because of an economics principle known as *Moral Hazard*. People will take a share of loot, as long as the victims are sufficiently numerous.

In America, no one is 'entitled' to live off of revenues coerced by IRS from the production of others. When the crash of D.C. counterfeiting and American Communism comes, as in the fall of the USSR, the two oldest generations will continue to demand their government pork. Since it will not be available, they will return to productive work, seek support from their family, church and social circles, or face a very hard end in life. Most illegals will stream back to Latin America. As in the first Great Depression, some will become lawless; others will be sincerely repentant – but all will be drastically changed.

The silver lining in the collapse: it will revive our norms and nobility as Americans return to the Protestant work ethic that characterized us for 300 years before Woodrow Wilson.

Life After Great Depression II

The responsible citizens who rebuild America will be those that produce more than they consume; who employ others and take risks, rather than seeking the easy life. There are still tens of millions of Americans who meet the description; in tough times they will hire at least a few others. In some cases,

they will hire hundreds. They will make products that Americans really need, and we will buy American more than ever before (all countries will become protectionist after the collapse).



The hardest hit sector will be earth's largest gambling casino – the financial industry. By definition, an *industry* must actually be industrious; must actually produce something of value. The American banker and financial dealers, traders and brokers do not fit the description. And what will become of the countless opulent branch bank buildings on every street when one in ten survives?

Much else will change, too. In fact, the coming collapse may be the trigger for many of our 22 reform laws, described in Chapter Twelve.

Washington, D.C. will become relatively insignificant in our lives. The Medicare and Social Security scams will die. Most other federal agencies will be defunded as life returns closer to the original American ethic, with each American responsible for his or her own life and future rather than expecting a handout every week from those they do not know. No one can predict when, but the crash of this massive financial fraud and Ponzi scheme is coming. Like surgery, no one looks forward to it – but it is necessary and will be cathartic.

Restoring Lawful U.S. Money and Banking

Sooner or later, Americans will return to using lawful U.S. money as stipulated in the U.S. Constitution. What will happen when lawful money is restored? I'll offer a scenario that is far more realistic than the ludicrous \$1 trillion platinum 'debt coin' idea floated by Obama supporters in 2013, to supposedly pay off the national debt.

First, assume the stated government gold reserves (8,100 metric tons) exist – and we leave out all privately-held gold in America, as an offsetting assumption. Next, assume that only one-third of the estimated 25,000 metric ton domestic silver in-ground reserves are monetized in the near-term – and again, we leave out all existing publicly minted coins and private coin or bullion reserves of silver, as an offsetting assumption. Using those assumptions and U.S. Base Money Supply of \$8 trillion, and M3 (total long-term CDs in US banks) at \$10 trillion, Congress could restore lawful U.S. money and 'regulate the value' of silver to \$4,300 per troy ounce and gold to \$64,500 per troy ounce for monetary use. That is of course a very unrealistic number; when Congress resumes lawful U.S. money (100% gold and silver

backing for all bank transactions and U.S. Dollar paper certificate runs), domestic and foreign holders of silver and gold will beat a path to the U.S. to sell their ounces of precious metal for thousands or tens of thousands of honest new U.S. Dollars. So let's use a more realistic new value; say \$1300/oz silver and \$20,000/oz gold after all the metal finds its way into the domestic market and Congress' reserve stock.



If you think this is preposterous because large gold and silver holders would become insanely wealthy, consider that for the past 150 years the insanely wealthy have been those holding bank charters and large amounts of FED casino paper – counterfeit U.S. Dollars and derivatives of that scam and 'fractional reserve' loans. Why is that casino more ethical than obeying the U.S. Constitution's stipulations for lawful money, allowing value to flow once more to real assets and labor?

Congress has arranged it so that a small number of Americans defraud, embezzle and steal *trillions of dollars* in labor and assets from America's productive class, then exacerbate the destruction by using 'air money' to bloat bureaucracy and the parasite horde that now control our elections.

Incidentally, when you think of lawful U.S. money backed 100% by gold and silver specie, do not envision carrying around huge amounts of precious metal coins. The U.S. Mint manufactures over 12 billion base metal, partial-silver, silver, and gold coins every year; coinage would continue, but most transactions will still be electronic, paper checks, or U.S. Dollar silver certificates. The huge difference is that all transactions will be backed by 100% vault reserves, audited monthly, weekly, or perhaps even daily. Do not allow financial industry conjurers to blow smoke in your eyes; this auditing is easily accomplished.

When the Big One hits, We The People need to hold the U.S. Congress accountable under the law, with zero tolerance for future fraud and embezzlement.

Downsizing Federal Leviathan

The wise and diligent will prosper; the foolish and slothful will live hard lives. Amusement-oriented industries will die within months, as we realize how many careers have been wasteful and foolish in the extreme. The 700+ military installations around the world will be eliminated, since no such things are authorized in the Constitution.

The automotive and petroleum industries will contract as consumption drops to half of today's levels. The 'Peak Oil' theory will be exposed as another alarmist scam like global warming. A 2012 Government Accounting Office report found that the Green River formation, where Colorado, Wyoming and Utah come together, contains proven oil reserves equal to those of the rest of the world combined.

Financial mega-shocks are by nature deflationary, so a period of deflation is to be expected. American economic activity in some areas will drop to the level of Europe; many Europeans will slide to Asia's level – and perhaps much of Asia will slide back into the Third World conditions, for a time.

Communism, fraud, and counterfeiting are not American values; they must end, at least when Great Depression II comes. In Leviticus 25 and 27, every fiftieth year is the *yobel* – the Jubilee when slaves are set free and debt is wiped out. In our context, tax slaves will have their bill wiped out, bureaucrats will be forced to find real work for the first time, and banks will lose their exalted positions over Americans who earn their wealth by performing real work.

Reversing the Ratchet

A presently unseen force of millions of Americans will move into action after the first shocks are over and harsh new reality sets in. In World War II, Americans showed the world what we could do when driven by a contrived war; how much more can we do when our republic is destroyed by D.C.?

AmericaAgain! will bring draconian, timely reforms to D.C. and take Congress out of that corrupt city-state. Unlike the first Great Depression, this time We The People will not wander about aimlessly for a decade; instead, a tactical remnant will assure that when the surgery is over, the cancer will not recur.

We have identified and isolated the enemies of our Republic, developed tactical and strategic defenses equal to and appropriate for the threat, and we have swept away false flags and the distractions of partisan politics. We now see the battle space with unclouded eye, and AmericaAgain! is preparing for reality in the light of history, rather than scenarios in dystopian novels. This time, by God's grace, a critical mass of Americans can be repentant and lead the most exciting era in eight generations.

Forget the false prophets of the End Times, but do remember that economic fundamentals can't be violated forever. As Ron Paul has preached for decades, eventually we pay the Piper. We have widespread Normalcy Bias today; it will be common when that morning dawns and Great Depression II begins. When it does, remember this action manual *because how it ends will be up to us.*

Chapter Four

American Idol



Like so many Russians or Chinese, we were lied to in school. The most destructive fraud promulgated by American schools – both government and private schools – is that Abraham Lincoln was a great president. In truth, he was the most monstrous, ruthless, destructive president in our history.

Americans are completely ignorant of the affinity that Abraham Lincoln had for Karl Marx and his Communist system. Thus, those who believe that Barack Hussein Obama is attempting to launch American communism, are as ignorant of our history as the average Russian citizen is, of his.

Lest you think I exaggerate, the first resource I recommend is immediately available at no cost. In a search engine, type **[Reading Karl Marx with Abraham Lincoln: Utopian Socialists, German Communists, and Other Republicans](#)**, a September 2011 article in The International Socialist Review, the communist news magazine of record. That piece describes the mutual admiration between Marx and Lincoln.

The second resource is **[Lincoln's Marxists](#)** by Al Benson and Walter Kennedy. The book delves into the ties between Marxism, Lincoln's unconstitutional new national army, and the neo-nascent GOP that rose from the ashes of the Whig party. It is a second shocking exposé of our most execrable president and his U.S. Army generals, all proud followers of Karl Marx.

A third resource to educate you about Lincoln's true character and the lasting destruction he wrought on America is **Lincoln Unmasked: What You're Not Supposed to Know About Dishonest Abe**, by Professor Thomas DiLorenzo. Having ignited a fierce debate about Lincoln's legacy with his book *The Real Lincoln*, in this work DiLorenzo presents stunning new evidence to explode the popular myths about Lincoln. It is a shocking portrait of a political manipulator, opportunist and tyrant; the opposite of the idol introduced to all American school children.

Even more shocking is this fourth resource to banish idolatry of America's hijacker: **America's Caesar** by Greg Durand; two volumes. With a staggering number of original source documents, Durand paints a picture of a 19th century agnostic manipulator attorney who represented riverboat operators and railroad barons – whose only use for Jesus Christ was to lure the masses. This portrait of the most destructive man in American history makes Bill Clinton appear as a saint in comparison.

Fifth, I recommend Larry Tagg's book **The Unpopular Mr. Lincoln**, a compilation and analysis of hundreds of public statements and newspaper articles during Lincoln's administration. In the opinion of some of his own closest associates, Lincoln was the most deeply despised president in our history. The sixth and last resource is **A Century of War** by John Denson. It provides copious, irrefutable, original source evidence that Lincoln's handlers – Northern mercantilists – got Lincoln to defy his own cabinet and sucker the South into firing the first shots at Fort Sumter, where no one was killed or wounded.

Modern Conservatism: Destructive Denial

Our present descent into tyranny while the people do nothing, suggests that America suffers a case of mass insanity. Since Lincoln's and Darwin's era, America turned against God to accommodate every imaginable sin, and a few unimaginable ones. The wages of such rebellion has been God's judgment: we presently wander in the desert, oblivious to where we have been and to what happened there. We are dumbfounded hijack victims, staring out the windows. Our only path back to sanity is *repentance*.

But a second aspect of our national insanity is actual insanity, as defined. In the psychological phenomenon known as *Stockholm syndrome*, also called *capture–bonding*, hostages begin to bond with their captors; eventually even to love and defend them. The victim begins to consider any brief cessation of abuse to be an act of kindness by his captor.

This form of *traumatic bonding* does not require a hostage scenario, as Dutton and Painter (Victimology Journal, 1981) found: "(S)trong emotional ties...develop between two persons where one person intermittently harasses, beats, threatens, abuses, or intimidates the other" such as is commonly seen in abused wives. It has also been evident in many populations under totalitarian rule.

A common hypothesis explaining Stockholm syndrome is that it is the victim's response to the trauma of being a victim. By identifying with the aggressor, the ego defends itself. If the victim can just adopt the same values as the aggressor, the dire threat ceases to exist. Another mental defense mechanism known as *Normalcy Bias* may come into play, as was witnessed among the two oldest generations of former Soviet subjects after collapse of the USSR. In the victim's mind, things will always remain as they are; nothing drastic will ever alter the conditions to which the victim has become accustomed – the accepted norm.

Fallen Stalin



A traveler in Europe recently posted a description of Lithuania's Grutas Park – a chilling display of communist statues that were removed from public squares in Lithuania. *"Families with young children roam the park and it is no exception to see young children posing with Lenin or Stalin while their dad is making a picture. It is also a strange experience to visit...souvenir shops where you can buy mugs or small glasses with a portrait of Stalin on it. Why would anyone buy a mug with the portrait on it of he who ordered the death of millions? ... Bizarre but true."*

That park filled with former tyrants' statues is not as bizarre as America's love affair with Lincoln. The Lincoln Memorial is shocking idolatry displayed in a supposedly Christian country; a testament to the effectiveness of American (public and private) schools' propaganda in place of American history. Throughout the 20th century, although we were oblivious to it, our schools have offered propaganda instead of facts of history, exactly as schools in China and the former Soviet Union.



A Lincoln's Birthday Execration

Are you a defender of the U.S. Constitution and the norms and nobility of our Founding Fathers? As a repentant Russian would do with the memory of Stalin, I invite you to join me in a new execration, a national curse, to Lincoln, that can be read by real Americans on Lincoln's Birthday every year:

*Oh Captain of America's hijacking, on this day, countless young Americans will be taught to sing praises in ignorance to you, the captor of our Constitution! Oh, creator of the first counterfeit U.S. dollar, they will extol your honesty and virtue! Founder of an **illegal national army** that defies everything for which our founders lived and died, your witless victims will salute you!*

But we will not. You were a bold liar while you lived; in academia, your retinue still boldly peddles deceitful, conjured narratives of your achievement and character. Lord Acton's dictum that "absolute power corrupts absolutely...Great men have almost always been bad men", has been proven by Obama, two Bushes, Clinton, Nixon, LBJ, FDR, Wilson, TR and others.

But none of those hold a candle to you, oh hijacker Captain! On this your birthday, we curse your memory and thank God for His mercy in opening our eyes at last. Though 300 birthday celebrations should be offered to you before truth prevails, one day your idolatrous statues, like those of Stalin and Saddam Hussein, will topple in the birth of American repentance.

Blow your candles, Dishonest Abe, you'll not blow them out! Gnash your teeth in Hell ten million birthdays to come, as the flames of your just desserts return to you the sufferings you've caused to millions!

Why not, rather than be offended by this attack on your former idol, open your eyes to the truth of history? Read one or more of the books linked in this chapter, or listed in Appendix F, and you will open the cell door of propaganda that kept us ignorant for five generations.

Or if you decide to obstinately love Abe Lincoln, then hate the Constitution, as he did. And please, do not blame the messenger for delivering harsh truth. Instead, blame your teachers all those years ago whose comfortable traditions – whose *lies* – you prefer to liberty.

Chapter Five

A New Way of Life

AmericaAgain! is a private, perpetual, charitable trust and member organization designed to last as long as the Constitution does. Its mission is “*We The People, enforcing constitutionally-limited government.*” We have been unpacking this new way of life, taking up our duty for popular sovereignty that our parents, grandparents, and great-grandparents failed to perform. If God has ordained mercy rather than judgment for America, He will use regular citizens like you and me to restore the ruins.



Francis Fukuyama’s 1992 book *The End of History and The Last Man* was the pathetic swan song for American mercantilism’s 125-year binge that cost America her identity. The truth, as explained in *AmericaAgain! – The Movie*, is that since Lincoln’s time, Washington D.C. has been truly evil.

The Constitution does not empower government to pursue ‘national greatness’ or ‘U.S. interests abroad’; it only empowers our servants to perform 17 functions so that we can live in relative liberty and the rest of the world can avoid the looming threat of a ‘superpower’ nowhere authorized in law.

A Republic of Illegal Aliens

Washington D.C. was not alone in destroying our ethos. It has allies on the Right (banking-oil-war-pharma-etc) and plastic Christianity that has transformed truth into easily-caricatured lies. On the Left, an endless horde of petty, blue-light bureaucrats continue to peddle communism's empty promises – and now open borders and open communism are embraced by GOP leadership also. Hollywood destroys marriage and family, and with the computer gaming industry it breeds natural born killers for 'deployment' in foreign lands, transforming us into a culture alien to our founding values.

The world once loved the idea that was America; then we forgot the LORD and allowed several small, determined minorities to transform us into an *alien* form, from constitutional republic to a 'democratic nation'. We The People have a duty to oversee those who are supposed to obey the Constitution but who instead pillage and track us while violating our highest law.

The most difficult worldview shift will be to bring your family back to a Christ-centered life! The second most difficult will be to grasp that enforcing the Constitution is not majority-rule activity like electoral politics. Humble, sincere repentance must come first; then the duty that once characterized us as Americans. AmericaAgain! is not a movement, an event, or a PAC, but *a new way of life*.



The NRA was founded in 1871, six years after Lincoln's D.C. troops disbanded the Constitution's stipulated armed forces, the Citizen Militia. In 144 years, despite its five million members, the NRA has not restored 'constitutional homeland security'.

By God's grace, I pray that AmericaAgain! – We The People in voluntary association – can accomplish what the NRA has not yet done for America's 70 million firearms owners.

In Chapter One, we reviewed the short-term plan: 1) stop D.C. organized crime by making representative districts small and numerous; 2) distribute our representatives across America; and 3) bring Congress home, away from D.C. lobbyists and billionaire masters. In the next three chapters we break down and explain the mid-term plan – FEAR The People™ – the action campaign in which we re-cast ourselves and our servants in this new way of life called AmericaAgain!.

Chapter Six

FEAR The People™ Three-Stage Launch

In his book *The Genuine Article: A Historian Looks at Early America*, Edmund S. Morgan, the late professor of History at Yale and a self-proclaimed atheist ('self-proclaimed' because I do not believe in the existence of atheists) displays profound respect for the Puritans. He claims that from an atheist mentor he learned to appreciate, *"the intellectual rigor and elegance of a system of ideas that made sense of human life in a way no longer palatable to most of us. Certainly not palatable to me....He left me with a habit of taking what people have said at face value unless I find compelling reasons to discount it....What Americans said from the beginning about taxation and just government deserved to be taken as seriously as the Puritans' ideas about God and man."* Imagine such glowing praise of Christian America, from an atheist at Yale.

Like the French political commentator Alexis DeTocqueville in the 1830s, Morgan acknowledged that Americans are a distinct civilization, founded and bounded by Jesus Christ and His gospel. Morgan may have denied the nightly declaration of trillions of stars in the heavens, but at least he was honest about America's historical record. In another of his works, *Inventing The People: The Rise of Popular Sovereignty in England and America*, Morgan illustrates that this American anomaly, 'We The People', is unique in more than just our Christian faith. We actually *intend to live out* popular sovereignty; strive to take command of our own lives. This was always in stark antithesis to Europeans, who are subjects of monarchs at heart, and the docile sheep of countless petty bureaucrats.

But a few million of us need not wait for the next shocking insult to God or the next bureaucratic pronouncement, regulation, or 'law' to chain us more tightly in service to plutocrats. Even if we are only 1% of the population, We The People intend to show D.C. organized crime that the jig is up; it ends here! In our generation, we restore rule of law; our servants obey the Constitution or spend years in a State Penitentiary with their assets seized.

So. Let's break down what FEAR The People™ is – what we plan to do, and how we plan to do it. A simple idea in concept, FEAR The People™ will be a political neutron bomb. In three stages, we take Congress out of Washington D.C., spread out in 6,400 communities under permanent probation. Our members of Congress will no longer be puppets of billionaires and industry, plundering the earth in our name. Now they will be our true representatives obeying the Constitution, because *they* will be *us*.

Since billionaires and industry own the major media and run Washington D.C., controlling every federal and state politician and bureaucrat in America – they will fight hard and dirty to keep their cushy careers. We will keep this in mind as we begin this new way of life: they will give every excuse about why ‘this simply will not work; cannot be done’.



This exchange from Lewis Carroll's *Through The Looking Glass* is helpful:

“When I use a word,” Humpty Dumpty said, in rather a scornful tone, “it means just what I choose it to mean — neither more nor less.”

“The question is,” said Alice, “whether you can make words mean so many different things.”

“The question is,” said Humpty Dumpty, “which is to be master — that’s all.”

Which is to be master – that’s all. After we gain control of Congress split up in 6,400 communities under our watchful eye, ***we take back our land, restore our lawful money, and secure our guns.***

Read the 22 reform laws in Chapter Twelve. We intend to recover everything we have lost to D.C. organized crime since Dishonest Abe and the 37th Congress. There are millions of gifted minds in this republic; if we first repent and fear God alone, eventually AmericaAgain! will become a powerful force not for military plunder of foreign lands, but to restore our rule of law and even our civilization. The body of Christ is growing around the world today as never before in history; we can show our brethren all over the world how to repent on a massive scale with respect to self-government. We are not setting the bar too high; our forefathers set a much higher bar in 1776.

Always keep in mind that rebuilding a wall means laying one course of stone at a time – and each course involves laying just one stone at a time. Rebuilding will take time, just as destroying our civilization took generations. If you love the LORD and your children, just lay the one stone that is in front of you! Our ancestors failed to do this because they failed to even see it; now there’s work to do. Don’t be overwhelmed at the entire, full-spectrum; it will take decades to enact in full. First we re-ratify the original First Amendment, as I will now explain in more detail.

Chapter Seven

Stage 1- America's House™



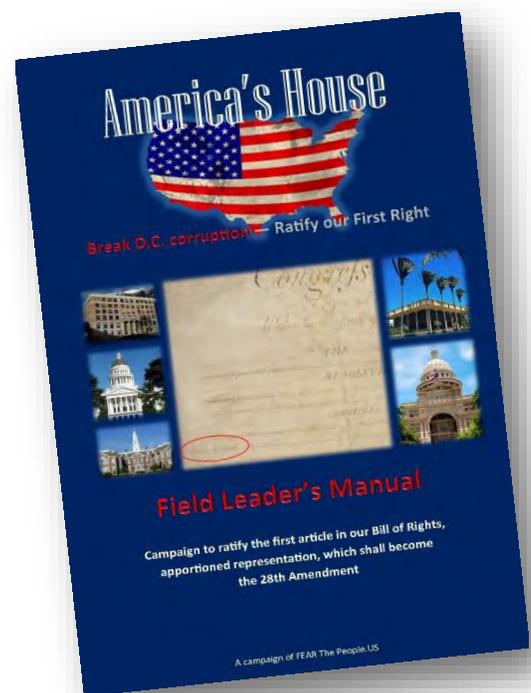
Eleven States are recorded as having ratified the amendment (KY, MD, NH, NJ, NY, NC, PA, RI, SC, VT, VA) so we will not activate teams there until our AmericaAgain! Good Guys™ campaign.

Also, if you live in AR, MT, ND, NV or TX: those legislatures do not meet in 2016 (except AR, for fiscal items only). If you live in any of the other 34 states and feel God's call to lead this historic action in your state, sign up to lead our America's House capitol team in your State.

Resources for Leaders

The only item you will need to order is the 3-by-7 foot vinyl campaign banner pictured here, for your campaign and media events on the steps of the state capitol. We will supply you with all other materials needed to lead the ratification vote campaign in your State: draft House and Senate Resolution and a 28th Amendment Fact Sheet for legislators and committee members, with history and facts surrounding the original First Amendment. Also, a Field Leader's Manual in PDF format, with PR and media pointers and principles of American civics to help you gain and maintain control of the process.

Since we need 27 more State votes to ratify what will become the 28th Amendment, the first few dozen state legislatures have no risk. Still, most politicians and their staffs are steeped in the tradition of foot-dragging.



Legislators and their staff members always appear very busy – except with lobbyists and wealthy donors, for whom they will drop everything. Spend any time around politicians or their staffs and you will learn that very few of our employees in statehouses are cordial to their employers. The norm is for these spoiled, corrupt servants to look busy when you show up in their office. Take a number; they will get to you when they can, but like those busloads of swooning school children, you’re mostly just a bother. We were given this corrupt runaround even by former homeschooled Christians, congressmen Josh Cockroft and Elise Hall (OK), Jennifer Sullivan (FL) and Sam Teasley (GA). Politicians, every one.

FEAR The People™ is the American People exposing this comedic arrogance and beginning to conduct ourselves as any responsible employer should. Chapters One, Five and Six of this book are designed to help renew your mind in American civics. We know who is the boss by law, but even if your bureaucratic public servants are arrogant, your anger and raised voice will not get you anywhere.

A responsible business owner should not yell at nor harangue employees. Simply inform them what you expect of them, and what you plan to do if they do not perform their duty. Be firm but cordial. Incidentally, for those pastors and other religious types who abuse Romans 13, please read Appendix A, addressing that popular fraud on gullible citizens.

Logistics and Schedule

Most State legislatures open the next session in January and end by May or June, but calendars vary and the deadline for submitting bills and floor or committee actions is usually early March.

For the next stage we hope to recruit as many as 6,400 U.S. congressmen candidates as well as 6,400 District Leaders. We have developed a list and maps of the most probable communities for the new U.S. congressional districts (6250 so far, based on the 2010 U.S. Census). The District Leader in each of these communities becomes the ‘reporter’ on your U.S. congressman.

We will teach, supply, support and organize you at every step. AmericaAgain! seeks to help expedite and coordinate the largest redistricting process in U.S. history, which would take place in 2017-19 so that the first ‘new Congress’ election (6,400 congressmen and 33 open U.S. Senate seats) can take place in 2020 or 2022.

We will now describe AmericaAgain! Good Guys™ – the next action stage in 2018-2020, which we hope will replace the faltering TEA Party movement with the new way of life called AmericaAgain!.

Chapter Eight

Stage 2 – AmericaAgain! Good Guys™



“If we lose freedom here, there is no place to escape to. This is the last stand on Earth. And this idea that government is beholden to the people, that it has no other source of power except to sovereign people, is still the newest and most unique idea in all the long history of man’s relation to man... Whether we believe in our capacity for self-government or whether we abandon the American Revolution and confess that a little intellectual elite in a far-distant capital can plan our lives for us better than we can plan them ourselves”.
(Ronald Reagan, Oct. 1964)

Washington D.C. is earth’s most corrupt, powerful city-state, serving 1,764 billionaires and every major U.S. corporation. When an idealistic statesman wins office and moves to D.C., he receives orientation and then is surrounded by veteran staffers and other unelected D.C. bureaucrats, and by countless D.C. law firms and other lobbyists. Any thought of reforming D.C. organized crime is hopelessly naïve.

By turning the tables, FEAR The People™ seeks to demonstrate to the world that Americans truly are self-governing; that we still have a Constitution that we intend to enforce even if it means incarcerating many incumbents in Congress. In fact, that should not be necessary; Stage 1 (America’s House™) will transform congressional elections forever. After the States ratify the 28th Amendment, the next congressional election will be for the first ‘Apportioned Congress’ in history – 6,400 representatives in compact, local congressional districts rather than 435 huge, gerrymandered fiefdoms. I predict that as soon as we ratify the 28th Amendment, most incumbents will suddenly feel the need to *“devote more time to my family and so I will not run for re-election”*. Good riddance.

Losing Our Royalty Fetish

As I explain in Appendix J, we do not know basic civics so we have a childish attitude toward presidents. We are a caricature of I Samuel 8, when Israel’s judges (short-term adjudicators rather than lifetime

lords and masters) had become corrupt: *“And it came to pass when Samuel was old, that he made his sons judges over Israel. Now the name of his firstborn was Joel; and the name of his second, Abiah. They were judges in Beersheba. And his sons walked not in his ways, but turned aside after money, and took bribes, and perverted judgment.”* That describes the average federal judge and member of Congress.

The people told Samuel that they want a king to rule over them, and Samuel warns them that kings will take 10% of their substance and will make their lives difficult. *“But the people refused to hearken unto the voice of Samuel; they said, ‘No, but we will have a king over us, that we may be like all the other nations’”*. Like the British, too many Americans are unwilling to govern themselves and instead seek monarchs like Barack and Michelle to rule over them. Over 175 years ago, Alexis DeTocqueville described this European mindset under overweening bureaucrats:

“It would resemble paternal power if it had for its object to prepare men for manhood; but on the contrary, it seeks only to keep them...in childhood; it likes citizens to enjoy themselves. It willingly works for their happiness but it wants to be the unique agent and arbiter of that...(T)aking each individual...in its powerful hands and kneading him as it likes, the sovereign extends its arms over society as a whole...covers its surface with a network of small, complicated, painstaking, uniform rules through which the most original minds...cannot clear a way to surpass the crowd...It rarely forces one to act, but constantly opposes itself to one’s acting...it prevents things from being born...it hinders, compromises...extinguishes, dazes and finally reduces...to nothing more than a herd of timid, industrial animals of which government is the shepherd.”

Like the British, far too many Americans are unwilling to govern themselves; instead, they seek monarchs like Barack and Michelle to rule over them.

FEAR The People

This is what a huge number of Americans now demand in government. Such people have no right to vote, yet they vote in higher numbers than productive citizens due to Moral Hazard, the economic principle mentioned before. The productive American keeps losing ground because he is up against massive bureaucracy supported by rich predators at the top, and hordes of parasites at the bottom.

The AmericaAgain! Good Guys™ Challenge

It is time to wake up, repent, and take our lives back. The whole world awaits such hope; a model of what can be done. But it must begin with Christian repentance, followed by duty: *every two years, one*

out of 50,000 of us takes up the duty of representing the others, obeying and supporting the U.S. Constitution as the oath of office demands, and co-sponsoring the 22 AmericaAgain! reform laws. It is hardly a sacrifice; even half of today's congressman salary is \$90,000 per year. Surely there are many who will accept the AmericaAgain! Good Guys™ challenge after we bring Congress home.



Imagine serving in the U.S. Congress right from your community; just a normal citizen with common sense – not a rich or famous attention-seeking careerist. Not a showman.

I think that many Americans respond to Donald Trump because they prefer even a brash showman over a lifetime politician. But we really should not be seeking ‘kings’ or celebrities at all.

Popular Sovereignty = Self-Governing People

Especially in the U.S. House of Representatives, we can begin to live the dream of the Founding Fathers: serve for two or four years, then return to your regular life. No career in politics; just a self-governing citizen. We can do this. **You** can do this. If you are of average intelligence and are honest, you are far superior to the average member of Congress today.

That one citizen out of every 50,000 who takes the AmericaAgain! Good Guys™ challenge will have simpler duties than the mayor of a small city. Any competent adult can read the Constitution and obey it more than D.C. incumbents do. Self-government is merely the application of morality and common sense to the issues we face as a republic. Largely, it will require fiscal discipline: shutting down unconstitutional federal agencies, bureaus, and programs. While this is impossible for a politician seeking a lifelong career, it is obvious for any productive American.

Nobody expects perfection in a congressman; we only need honesty and common sense. If you do not feel called to the AmericaAgain! Good Guys™ challenge to serve in Congress from your own community, you know at least one person of character and integrity in your community that you can nominate and support to take the challenge. In 2018-2020, we plan to launch the campaign to recruit those 6,400 citizen-statesmen.

Time for a Mass Extinction Event

Why do we so despise politicians? Because whether local, state or federal, they speak lies, cut deals, and daily huddle with one another in a world of make-believe, spending our hard-earned money like drunken sailors at a magic ATM machine. Congress maintains earth's most powerful city-state; an organized crime bubble created and maintained by a dizzying array of powerful industry players.

Congress is only the tip of the iceberg, but they are the constitutional control mechanism. Without Congress playing on their team, the entire D.C. organized crime industry loses its power over productive Americans. Politicians spend decades climbing the ladder to that city-state; they never intend to have an honest career. These people do not understand us, much less represent us.

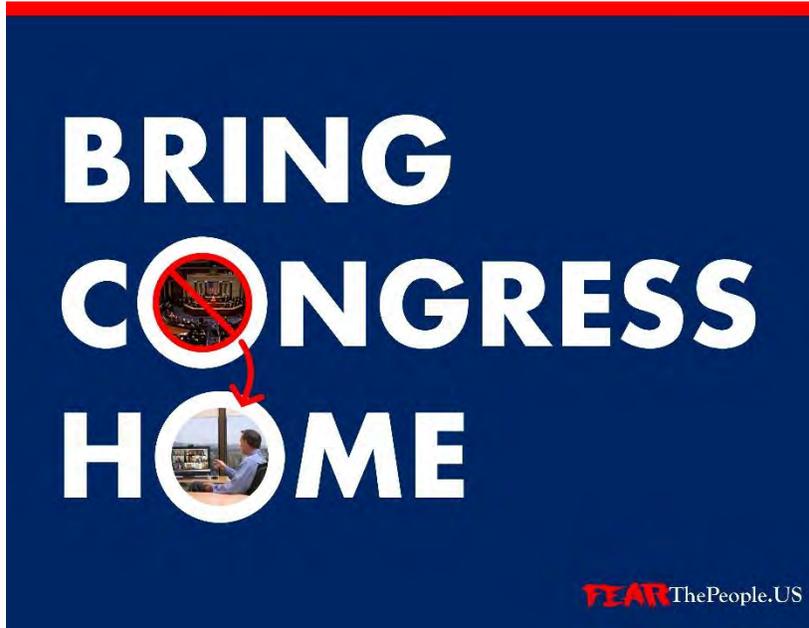
The one statesman out of every 500 politicians – statesmen like Ron Paul – are considered gadflies, painted by lapdog media as curmudgeons because they remind us that Congress is violating the Constitution...because they appeal to honesty, in a city of liars.

Most grandparents used to know these things; most small business owners, farmers, ranchers and homeschooling mothers still do. Over time, AmericaAgain! Good Guys™ will bring everyday heroes out of the woodwork to demonstrate to the world what a bankrupt dinosaur Washington D.C. truly is.



Chapter Nine

Stage 3 – Bring Congress Home Act (BCHA)



As explained on page 9, AmericaAgain! will commission three detailed briefings for the American People and also for Congress, analyzing the fiscal, procedural, and technological/security benefits of enacting the BCHA, removing Congress from Washington D.C. forever.

The most difficult stage of our new way of life will be

transitioning from the 'old Congress' to the new, representative one required by the 28th Amendment. Not because of logistics; our new 'big Congress' can simply meet at a large D.C. venue on January 3rd, enact the BCHA, then go back home to their leased offices and telepresence systems. The difficulty will be the 100,000 lobbying organizations and firms resisting this reform with all their might, for countless powerful firms will be put out of business in a fortnight. The D.C.-based catering and conference logistics industry alone includes hundreds of businesses, not to mention thousands of special-interest and single-issue organizations and law firms inside the Beltway who will fight to the death to keep 'the system'. *We The People must win that fight.*

Some Days, The World Just Changes

The pharaohs, despite their wealth and power, did not have air conditioning. In the fullness of time and after much work, mankind came to benefit from modern medicine, automobiles, aircraft, spacecraft, telephones, computers, etc. The same goes for 21st century popular sovereignty, embodied in a new way of life called AmericaAgain!. Breaking up D.C. organized crime, the BCHA will be the most powerful act of popular sovereignty since the American War for Independence. Our comprehensive analyses described on page 9 will quantify the benefits of bringing Congress home for good.

Most of What Ails Us is Invisible

This sketch of the D.C. lobbying industry does not begin to fully survey the entire structure of D.C. organized crime and the city-state built on nest after nest of self-serving industries, law firms, think tanks, nonprofit foundations, single-issue organizations and others.



Chapter Ten

Christians Can Make History, Again

In his book *American Sovereigns*, law professor Christian Fritz writes, “*How the People could collectively act as the sovereign has remained a persistent puzzle*”. He also notes that we consistently turn against one another rather than working together to turn the tables on criminals: “*(a)fter the Revolution, few disputed that the people would rule as the sovereign, speaking through written constitutions. But in putting this idea into practice, Americans parted company with one another*”. Quite an understatement.

For TEA Party Supporters

After speaking at half a dozen TEA Party rallies I grasped that, like the street demonstrations featured in Mr. Fritz’s book, the TEA Party cannot succeed in its goals without a drastic strategy shift. As we have reviewed in past chapters, we can re-purpose TEA Party supporters to turn the D.C. game in our favor.

American Marxism’s Second Century

The other side has a plan of action, too. Founded by Canadians (socialist subjects of a monarch), the Occupy movement sought to fight fascism while building American socialism. The movement’s incoherent messages and street-mob tactics were those of the fringe Left, though it had some laudable goals (ending Big Brother’s NSA, the FED, industry control of Congress and regulatory agencies). But at its core, the Occupy movement is socialist and anti-theist.

Now a new group called **Represent Us** seeks to end local and State corruption, via referendum – circumventing the legislative process and adopting Athenian-style mob plebiscites instead. Its street activists include socialists, atheists, the remains of the Occupy movement, Ron Paul’s former anarchist, atheist and Libertarian followers – and the gloating Sodom Confederacy. See the repulsive segment at 2:00-2:13 of their ad **The Solution**; the group’s founder gloats that sexual perverts won the day by circumventing Congress. Then he claims that the group is ‘for conservatives, too’!

Simply because they are fighting against local and state-level corruption (a good cause) does not mean we should support their social mission – abortion, sexual perversion, increasing socialism, etc.



Do Not Expect 'Christian Leaders' to Help

In September 2009, WorldNet Daily ran a campaign, *Send Congress a Pink Slip*, tapping America's anger against Democrat plans to pass Obamacare against the will of the people. For each customer who paid \$29.95, WorldNet Daily sent a FedEx with 535 pink slips warning every member of Congress not to vote for Obamacare. The campaign attracted 9.3 million Americans; Joe and Liz Farah's tactic grossed \$274 million, but Obamacare was not stopped. Worse still, Farah has refused three times in six years to "let my people go". Things are far worse today than in fall 2009, but Mr. Farah, the largest Christian media figure in America with a monthly audience of 32.4 million, refuses to tell America about our efforts. Farah is not unique, unfortunately; other self-proclaimed Christian media celebrities (Glenn Beck, Sean Hannity, Alex Jones, Rush Limbaugh) have also refused to tell the AmericaAgain! good news.

TeenPact With the Devil

The most staggering hypocrisy is TeenPact, an organization claiming to teach homeschooled Christian teens to be salt and light for Jesus while hosting week-long camps for homeschoolers in their state legislatures. We approached the founder, Georgia politician Tim Echols, and TeenPact CEO Peter Martin, asking them to inform their alumni about America's House™. Echols replied that TeenPact would endanger its IRS status by "reporting pending legislation" (his words!) and Martin similarly refused to support the First Right in the Bill of Rights! The four TeenPact graduates now in state legislatures (Josh Cockroft & Elise Hall, OK; Sam Teasley, GA; Jennifer Sullivan, FL) refused to even answer our calls and emails! We assured that they received them; they simply refused to answer! TeenPact is a fraud; no homeschooling parent should support this politics-as-usual church camp.

Politicians often use the name of Christ, but do not ever assume good faith. Instead, join America's House™ teams on the steps of 34 statehouses as *we turn the battle in Jesus' name*.

Chapter Eleven

The AmericaAgain! Indictment Engine™



“Let every soul be subject to the higher powers. For there is no power but of God; the powers that be are ordained of God... For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to evil. Will you then not be afraid of the power? Do that which is good, and you shall have praise from the same; for he is the minister of God to you for good. But if you do that which is evil, be afraid; for he bears not the sword in vain. He is the minister of God, an avenger to execute wrath upon him that does evil.” (Romans 13:1-4)

Our servants have been operating organized crime for five generations. In his book *Organized Crime: The Unvarnished Truth About Government*, Thomas DiLorenzo exposes a century of Congress’ crimes, describing its total disregard for law. **AmericaAgain! – The Movie** presents the top seven crimes that Congress perpetrates on massive scale:

- Counterfeiting
- Fraud
- Grand Theft
- International Racketeering
- Domestic Racketeering
- Extortion
- Criminal Invasion of Privacy

The 10th Amendment stipulates that the States and People retain all powers except those 17 that we enumerate as granted to our federal servant. *It has absolutely no sovereignty in any other area of life, or jurisdiction in any other area of the world.*

The cover illustration is a metaphor for the most magnificent human government in history – America’s constitutional popular sovereignty. Appendix A debunks the destructive lie that American pastors have perpetuated, equating America with ancient Rome where citizens were subservient to Caesars. As you learned in Chapter One, that is not our system of government!

AmericaAgain! is a perpetual charitable trust established to recruit, educate, supply and tactically organize Americans to enforce the U.S. Constitution via the AmericaAgain! Indictment Engine™ – a mobile app including algorithms assigning indictment target value to every member of Congress. Our staffing plan includes legal personnel to build criminal complaints for State grand juries, locate and recruit field attorneys, and coordinate AmericaAgain! members to superintend their State Prosecutor, State Judge, and County Sheriff as they learn to perform their duty for the first time in history.

As former Stanford Law School dean Larry Kramer explained in his book *The People Themselves*, when federal government violates the Constitution, the People are superior to even the U.S. supreme Court. We have never had a mechanism to exercise our almost limitless retained powers, and we cannot arrest our servants' crimes by committing lawlessness of our own. Revolution is foolish precisely because our founders already revolted, to give us this magnificent rule of law that we have not enforced!

How the Mechanism Operates

The AmericaAgain! Indictment Engine™ is a peaceful, perpetual citizen mechanism lodging ultimate control of American government in the People via *tactical force-massing*: large numbers of citizens become plaintiffs in State Criminal Court against *individual* members of Congress for crimes under the politician's State laws that happen to coincide with the politician's omission, commission, support of, or acquiescence* in Congress' violating our highest law (and our liberty, privacy, and payroll accounts).

Our Legal Section will plan and organize criminal pre-indictment complaints and affidavits beginning with multibillion-dollar financial crimes committed against the residents of your State by a fellow resident of your State, who happens to be a member of the U.S. Congress. Each time we get a State Grand Jury to hand down a criminal indictment against a member of Congress for a State Penal Code offense, our plea bargaining deal will be like the deal offered by the Saxons to King Ethelred in 1014 A.D., by the English barons to King John in the *Magna Carta* in 1215 A.D., or like the deal that Congress' IRS thugs offer every 'Taxpayer': agree in writing to our terms, or be imprisoned with your assets seized.

Those members of Congress not yet targeted will receive the same offer in the form of an immunity deal. Before any of that, our AmericaAgain! Good Guys campaign will offer every candidate for Congress and every incumbent the opportunity to step away from D.C. organized crime before they are targeted. The terms are simple: stop taking part in Congress' felonies and agree to co-sponsor our reform laws to restore what Washington D.C. has stolen from the American people.

*The legal principle *qui tacit consentit* regards accessories to crimes; 'silence implies consent'.

Debunking Common Objections

Those who say that Congress enjoys sovereign immunity from prosecution are wrong. Look up the U.S. supreme Court ruling in *Langford v. United States* and see a strident reiteration of a basic premise of 1,000 years of law in the West: no one is above the law, and this applies especially to legislators.

Those who say, “*The perp will just file for ‘Removal Jurisdiction’ in federal court when indicted by the State court*”, are also wrong. Title 28 U.S. Code, Section 1441 Removal Jurisdiction is only available to defendants in *civil* cases; only arising under the U.S. Constitution or other *federal* laws; and only when there is ‘diversity of citizenship’ (i.e., plaintiffs and/or defendants are from different states). Neither the U.S. supreme Court nor the U.S. district courts have original or appellate jurisdiction over a criminal defendant who is a resident of a state that indicts him for violating its State Penal Code, when all plaintiffs are also residents of that state.

Those who say that state prosecutors lack the courage or honesty to indict members of Congress should know that in 2010, the State of Texas convicted Tom DeLay for financial crimes committed while he was the second highest ranking member of the U.S. House of Representatives. AmericaAgain! Legal Section will brief and support honest State prosecutors and judges; but allied with TEA Party groups, homeschoolers, veterans and other like-minded citizen groups, we will publicize far and wide the corruption of dishonest prosecutors and judges and work for their electoral replacement.

Neither the U.S. supreme Court nor the U.S. district courts have original or appellate jurisdiction over a criminal defendant who is a resident of a state that indicts him for violating its State Penal Code, when all plaintiffs are also residents of that state.

FEAR The People

Those who say that DeLay’s was an insignificant case should review the State of Oklahoma’s 15-count, \$11 billion fraud indictment of WorldCom CEO Bernie Ebbers, who had his assets seized and is serving out the rest of his life in prison. The Oklahoma Attorney General allowed the federal court to take jurisdiction but was prepared to re-indict if the federal court failed to satisfy Oklahoma.

State Judge Trumps federal

The U.S. Constitution, supreme Law of the Land, has been violated for 150 years by our servants because We The People have never enforced it. From now on, through our State criminal courts *we will*.

We reviewed eleven occasions in western history beginning a thousand years ago, when the people rose up and forced a king or government to agree to their terms or suffer consequences. The tenth historic action in western rule of law was our Declaration of Independence; the American people fought our War for Independence to act on their threat. In our present Constitution, we stipulate our form of government; now We The People begin to make our servants at the State level finally enforce that law.

Some Days The World Just Changes

Medieval Europe is not a far-fetched analogy; most Americans grasp the world around them about as well as did the average medieval serf. If you feel befuddled reading American civics for the first time, join the crowd. In fact, bring this up in a room full of law professors and you will witness a few seconds of head-scratching, followed by strident defense of existing arrangements. Yet our duty and power are clear; the federal law guild can't stop us. *Some days the world just changes.*

After the Potsdam Conference ending WWII, the city of West Berlin became an oasis of liberty surrounded by communist East Germany. Germany itself was divided into communist east and democratic west, but Berlin fell fully within the communist side so it was cut in half, the western half of town being free, the eastern half communist. Life on the two sides was as different as night and day.

The one bright spot in the bleak life of communist East Germany was West Berlin. If you ever visited as an East German, you got a taste of real food, real tea and coffee, real cigarettes, clothing, appliances, everything. A black market developed for all of those things – and for airline tickets out of West Berlin to destinations in the free world. For years, every communist dreamed of taking that flight from West Berlin to freedom – but even that one small hope was extinguished, literally overnight.



If you woke up in Berlin on August 13, 1961 you discovered that overnight, Soviet forces had constructed a high fence between East and West Berlin. Topped by sharp concertina wire, it closed off all escape to West Berlin. If you had a family, job, or fiancé in West Berlin, that morning put an end to the relationship. Telephone lines into West Berlin were cut, so you could not even inform your family on the other side.

For 28 years, the Berlin Wall changed the world of all East Germans. But like communism itself, the ruthless artifice could only remain standing by force or fraud. *Then Ronald Reagan spoke six words.*

His challenge sparked the imagination of Mikhail Gorbachev and kindled East German hearts. The world changed back again; tasting liberty at last, the German people destroyed and carried away every chunk and shard of the Berlin Wall almost as quickly as the Soviet crew had erected it.

For 28 years, the Berlin Wall changed the world of all East Germans. But like communism itself, the ruthless artifice could only remain standing by force or fraud. *Then Ronald Reagan spoke six words.*

FEAR The People

Hail Caesar Marshall!

The first chief justice of the U.S. Supreme Court, John Marshall, was an ambitious and articulate jurist. Very few people outside the legal profession can appreciate how one unelected man over two centuries ago, could build the entire federal law industry and guild, and do it as surreptitiously as the Soviet troops built that fence on the night of August 12, 1961.

In a side-remark (referred to in law as a *dictum*) that was not even an official part of his ruling in the 1803 case of *Marbury v. Madison*, the first chief justice built an entire artifice of authority and jurisdiction in federal courts that have no business in most cases brought to them. Yet, just as the Soviets did with the Berlin Wall over the years, an arrogant, multibillion-dollar federal law guild has revised, extended, and reinforced their cruel, lawless artifice for over two centuries.

Our founders rejected all titles of nobility for public servants, to erase all vestiges of arrogant, ruthless Old World aristocrats and monarchs. The original program for American attorneys was that they had no special schools; they simply read law until they could stand before the bar and be found competent to be admitted to practice. The original principle for judges was that they not be lawyers like the mechanics practicing before them; simply men of all backgrounds who had sagacity and integrity.

Flying in the face of these original norms and ideals, for 212 years Americans have bowed and scraped before an arrogant priesthood of professors and judges, the most arrogant being federal judges – *the servants of our servants!* Why should We The People defer to these usurpers rather than simply enforce the plain words of the U.S. Constitution?

Think logically; no State Court was created by the Constitution. The States were pre-existing, sovereign parties to the law. We explained on pages 20-22 that in Article III, We The People create a U.S. supreme Court, then we allow Congress (which we created in Article I) to create its own inferior federal courts. When in the Supremacy Clause we stipulate, “*and the Judges in every State shall be bound thereby*” – that includes State judges *enforcing* its terms on federal servants who are residents of that State!

Basic civics: 1) All inferior federal courts are created by, and serve at the pleasure of, Congress; 2) Federal courts must recuse themselves in any case involving a crime alleged against a member of Congress – and they have no jurisdiction in matters involving State crimes; and 3) Since the U.S. supreme Court is complicit in Congress’ largest, longest-running financial crimes and crimes of foreign occupation (so-called ‘Insular Cases’), it also must refuse jurisdiction.

Can We The People actually do this? Can the AmericaAgain! Indictment Engine™ inform State courts, to enforce our U.S. Constitution from now on? Can we turn the tables against the lawless imperial city-state called Washington, D.C.? The federal law guild loves to sit at the head of the table in American law, allowing arrogant criminals to turn the Constitution against its creators. And it has so many guns!

Oh, but so do we, fellow American – and I am not referring to the 70 million gun owners in America with our 250 million firearms. I am talking about the power of righteousness, when God turns a page in history. As He did when Ronald Reagan spoke those six words. Like the powerful guilds that once held all of Medieval Europe in serfdom, what if God ordains that the federal law guild will pass from history’s stage? We The People are the highest level of American government; we *can* restore our rule of law.

That process begins now.



Chapter Twelve

Taking Back What D.C. Stole

The Founding Fathers gave us a magnificent Constitution to limit and constrain our servant government, but We The People never enforced it, so it became no law at all – a joke to the D.C. criminals, and a parchment relic to the rest of America.

We have made the case that Washington D.C., led by Congress, has been egregiously violating our highest law for over 150 years – defrauding us, embezzling from us, eavesdropping on us, inviting alien invasion into our communities, having their IRS thugs terrorize us, forcing us to use their worthless counterfeit paper, empowering banks to charge us fees and tie up our labor and property in trade for the bankers' keystrokes, and much more. Federal judges puff up their chests, defend their bosses in Congress, and We The People scurry away like mice.

Not only does Congress have their federal judges defend their lawlessness; for over a century their billionaire puppeteers have deep-captured the federal regulatory agencies as well. The banking industry first writes the banking regulations that Congress passes, then it staffs the financial regulatory agencies with its own people. All industries do the same...insurance, pharmaceuticals, energy, transportation, automotive, communications, etc; today, the cartels run America. *They own us.* Five generations of citizens have been ignorant of our lawful power and duty *over* the Constitution, which We The People created to control our servants. This book has reiterated the applicable sections of the Constitution, our highest law. We The People created the federal government; all of it, including the U.S. supreme Court. They are our servants, limited by the Constitution. By law, they *work* for us; they do not rule us.

Time for Pushback for the Rest of History

We the People hereby announce our intention to draft, refine, and push through the passage of the following 22 reform laws. As a plea-bargaining package offered to any member of Congress criminally indicted using the AmericaAgain! Indictment Engine™, or as an immunity package for those who have not yet been targeted, We The People will demand that they agree in writing to co-sponsor the following, and vote for them without amendment. The first one is the most important; it will finally restore the proper sovereign-servant relationship established by us in the U.S. Constitution. We The People will now take back our money, our land, our guns, and our rightful place over governments.

1) Enact the **Bring Congress Home Act**, or 'BCHA', stipulating that:

Section 1. No member of Congress shall have a private office or staff located in Washington D.C..

Section 2. All members of Congress shall serve a maximum of two terms of office.

Section 3. No district of the U.S. House of Representatives shall contain more than 50,000 people, as stipulated in the original First Amendment passed by Congress in 1789, presently working its way through ratification in the State legislatures to become the 28th Amendment.

Section 4. To remain properly accountable and accessible to the sovereign People that (s)he represents, every member of the U.S. House of Representatives shall be provided with a single office located within his/her district, paid staff not exceeding two persons, reasonable office expenses, and the hardware, software, and encryption technology and services required to conduct the business of the U.S. House of Representatives, working from his/her own district.

Section 5. To remain properly accountable and accessible to the sovereign States that the U.S. Senate was originally designed to represent, every member of the U.S. Senate shall be provided with a single office located within close proximity to the State capitol, also with paid staff not to exceed four persons, reasonable office expenses, and the hardware, software, and encryption technology and services required to conduct the business of the U.S. Senate, working from his/her own State capitol, pursuant to such time as the 17th Amendment shall be repealed.

Section 6. Public funds used by any member of Congress shall be limited to the member's salary – which shall, effective immediately, be 50% of present salary; office staff, space rent, and expenses; self-operated vehicle lease payment, fuel and insurance; coach-class airfare for public business; and mail costs to communicate with his/her sovereigns.

Section 7. Any and all other publicly-funded expenditures inuring to the benefit of a member of Congress shall hereafter be considered illegal use of public funds, including but not limited to: pensions and insurance premiums (retroactive), foreign travel under the guise of legislative business, limousines or other special conveyances, spas, hairdressers, and club memberships.

2) Enact the **Constitutional Courts Act**, stipulating:

Section 1. Powers enumerated by The People to their federal servants are few and specific, and are found in Article I, Section 8 of the U.S. Constitution. The inferior federal courts allowed to Congress by its

sovereigns the American People, under Article III, Section 1 for its own federal business shall from the date of enactment hereof, be disallowed from involving themselves or exercising jurisdiction in any case involving issues not directly and logically extending from the specific enumerated duties of Congress in Article I, Section 8 of the U.S. Constitution.

Section 2. The American People stipulated in Article III, Section 2, Clause 2 of the U.S. Constitution, that the U.S. supreme Court, “shall have appellate jurisdiction...with such Exceptions, and under such Regulations as the Congress shall make”; therefore, Congress hereby excludes from federal court jurisdiction any and all cases involving:

- a. Taking of human life, from the point of conception onwards;
- b. Human sexual practices or the institution of marriage;
- c. Healthcare;
- d. Education; and
- e. Any foreign secular or religious law-code proposed or attempted within these United States.

Section 3. In Article III, Section 1 of the U.S. Constitution, the People stipulate that the “judicial Power of the United States shall be vested in one supreme Court, and in such inferior Courts as the Congress may from time to time ordain and establish”; therefore within 12 months of passage of this Act:

- a. No ‘administrative law’ tribunal in these United States shall bind the citizen in any way;
- b. No administrative adjudicator shall be referred to as ‘judge’;
- c. No administrative tribunal shall be referred to, or refer to itself, as ‘court’; and
- d. No administrative process or tribunal shall describe its processes in terms such as ‘order’, ‘subpoena’, ‘warrant’, or ‘the record’, which are reserved for constitutional judiciary.

Section 4. As stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 of the U.S. Constitution, the several States retain the power to enforce this legislation by appropriate State legislation and duly authorized Citizen Militia enforcement action within their respective jurisdictions.

3) Enact the **Secure Borders Act**, stipulating:

Section 1. Each citizen of these United States has an inalienable right to defend his own life, liberty, and private property.

Section 2. Attending that right is the duty stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 of the U.S. Constitution, for Citizen Militia to “execute the Laws of the Union, suppress Insurrections, and repel Invasions”.

Section 3. Congress hereby acknowledges each border State's legislature's special right and duty stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 16, to appoint the officers and train the Militia of that State.

Section 4. To aid in its duty per Clause 15, Congress shall provide for immediately constructing a secure border fence, with reasonable alternatives employed for riverine sections of the U.S.-Mexico border, and Congress shall waive environmental, regulatory, and bureaucratic requirements such that the border fence project shall avoid the time and cost overruns common to federal government projects.

Section 5. Congress shall provide for an increase in border federal troop strength, airborne assets, and electronic detection as to furnish a demonstrably effective impediment to illegal crossing by any means.

Section 6. Congress shall coordinate this effort with the legislatures and their duly authorized Citizen Militia (where applicable) of the sovereign States of California, Arizona, New Mexico, and Texas, and shall accept all reasonable aid and alliance with said legislatures along their own sovereign borders, to timely construct said fence.

Section 7. Congress shall immediately discontinue and defund all agencies, bureaus and programs that in any way encourage, facilitate, or appear to support illegal immigration.

Section 8. As stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 of the U.S. Constitution, the several States retain the power to enforce this legislation by appropriate State legislation and duly authorized Citizen Militia enforcement within their respective jurisdictions.

4) Enact the **Return of Sovereign Lands Act**, stipulating:

Section 1. Upon acceptance as a sovereign State of these United States, all lands and resources within said State become the sovereign property of the American People living within said State, and the individual right to private property is no more sacred than the collective right of sovereign property for every sovereign government on earth. The federal government has no lawful authority or claim of sovereignty over – or claim to minerals or other natural resources in, on or under – any land on earth, except as stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 17 of the U.S. Constitution.

Section 2. No sale of any land or resource within any of the 50 sovereign States shall be made by the federal government or any entity thereof on behalf of federal government, effective immediately, except such surface land as stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 17 of the U.S. Constitution.

Section 3. The United States government shall, within 24 months of the passage of this Act, relinquish all claims to, or jurisdiction in, all sovereign places other than those lands specifically stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 17 of the U.S. Constitution as being within the exclusive legislative domain of Congress.

*Section 4. The federal government has no constitutional authority to **seize** private or State sovereign land, water, timber, oil, gas, minerals, or other natural resources in, on, or under such land in any State, for any reason, under any conditions.*

*Section 5. Other than purchases from the States for military installations, federal government has no constitutional authority to **accept** lands or resources via a State constitution or legislative act.*

Section 6. As to purchases from the sovereign States for military installations, federal government has constitutional authority to purchase lands in a State only with "Consent of the Legislature of the State in

which the Same shall be". Said consent of the State Legislature must be accompanied by a majority-vote approval of the People of that State via single-issue referendum or plebiscite.

Section 7. All present federally claimed, held, or controlled lands and any minerals, water, forests and timber, or any other resource within each sovereign State shall revert within 24 months to full control and ownership of the State in which it is located, to be managed and controlled as the People of that State shall determine. The costs of transferring control of formerly federally-claimed lands and natural resources shall be borne by the State in which said lands and resources are located.

Section 8. All federal land-use regulations, national forest and park acts, and like federal controls, restrictions, and prohibitions that deprive private owners of the full use and enjoyment of their private properties pursuant to the laws of the several States, shall be repealed within 12 months of passage of this Act.

Section 9. As reparations for the past federal use and control of sovereign State lands, all federal government improvements, fixtures, facilities, equipment, vehicles and other appurtenances located within each sovereign State shall become the property of that State, effective immediately. The legal transfer of all said public property located within each State shall be administered by the government of that State, and shall include executive, legislative and judicial branches and Citizen Militia as applicable.

Section 10. Congress shall provide to the sovereign People of the United States, within 12 months of passage of this Act, its detailed plan to relinquish control of all foreign military bases and to cease funding for, and operations of, all foreign land-based military and civil government operations, transferring foreign civil governance to the governments or people of those sovereign lands, within 36 months of the passage of this Act. All foreign, insular and/or 'U.S. possession' claims shall revert to the full, unfettered control of the peoples of those sovereign lands, at their own expense and with no additional expense borne by American citizens after 24 months from the passage of this Act.

Section 11. Within 12 months, Congress shall immediately cease all foreign aid of a military nature to any government, regime, entity, or individual.

Section 12. Within 24 months, Congress shall cease all foreign aid of a non-military nature to any government, regime, entity, or individual; said aid to be immediately reduced by 33% for the first 12 months and by 66% for the entire period of the second 12 months after the passage of this Act.

5) Enact the **Clean Bill Act**, stipulating:

Section 1. All bills passing out of any committee in Congress shall treat only the subject found in the title of the bill, and shall not exceed 50 pages, single-sided, double-spaced, 12-point type.

Section 2. No committee shall add any amendment, rider, or earmark or authorize any agency, bureau, department, expenditure, office, power, program, or regulation that cannot be demonstrated is directly entailed in the subject and title of the bill.

6) Enact the **Lawful United States Money and Banking Act** which will contain elements of, but be more comprehensive than H.R. 459, 833, 1094, 1095, 1098, 1496 and 2768 and S.B. 202, stipulating at least the following:

Section 1. The American people have delegated the power to 'coin Money' only to Congress, and have delegated to Congress only the power to 'coin' Money.

Section 2. Congress lacks any authority to delegate or to fail, neglect, or refuse to exercise this power.

Section 3. The Legal Tender Act of 1862, the Federal Reserve Act of 1913, and all subsequent amendments of those acts, have been unconstitutional since their purported enactment.

Section 4. The special privileges now attaching to Federal Reserve Notes— that such notes shall be redeemed in lawful money by the United States Department of the Treasury, shall be receivable for all taxes and other public dues, and shall be legal tender for all debts, public and private—have since enactment been in violation of our Supreme Law.

Section 5. As remedies for these violations of the Constitution, Congress shall establish as an alternative to the Federal Reserve System and Federal Reserve Notes, a system of official money consisting solely of gold and silver, with silver coins to be valued in 'dollars' at the prevailing exchange rate between silver and gold in the free market.

Section 6. This new, lawful U.S. money shall be produced through immediate free coinage of whatever gold and silver may be brought to the United States Mints; including sale of the existing national gold stocks, replaced by silver stock if the gold-silver ratio suggests silver as preferable for the initial coinage.

Section 7. Said reserves and coinage and/or fully-convertible paper or electronic receipts for physical gold and silver, shall be substituted for Federal Reserve Notes as rapidly as maintenance of stability throughout America's economy will permit, in all financial transactions of the general government.

Section 8. The Federal Reserve Act of 1913 (as amended) shall be further amended such that: a) after the effective date of such legislation, the Federal Reserve System shall have no official relationship to the general government, and b) Federal Reserve regional banks shall obtain new charters from the States consistent with the laws thereof or cease doing business as of the date on which the Secretary of the Treasury shall certify that all financial transactions of federal government are being conducted solely in gold and silver or fully-convertible paper or electronic receipts for physical gold and silver.

Section 9. The States have always enjoyed the right as sovereign governments and a duty pursuant to Article I, Section 10 of the Constitution to employ gold and silver coin or fully-convertible paper or electronic receipts for physical gold and silver, to the exclusion of any other currency as their medium of exchange in their sovereign functions. Neither Congress, nor the president, nor any court, nor any international or supra-national body, nor any private parties have any authority to require a State to employ anything other than gold and silver coin or fully-convertible paper or electronic receipts for physical gold and silver, for such purposes.

Section 10. The practice of fractional reserve banking is to be ended within 12 months of the passage of this legislation, and all American financial institutions shall be required to maintain in their vaults 100% reserves against loans made. Any financial institution accepting deposits in the normal course of business, that is unable to pay on demand all such deposits in gold and/or silver or fully-convertible paper or electronic receipts for physical gold and silver, the directors, officers, shareholders, partners, trustees, or other owners and managers of said institution shall be personally liable (their own personal assets subject to seizure) to satisfy unpaid deposit balances under the laws of the State in which the demand for payment of such balances is made.

Section 11. It shall be a federal felony for any person to enact or enforce any tax or financial burden on: a) any exchange of one form of United States money for another form of money thereof, notwithstanding that the nominal value of one form may be different than the nominal value of the other form involved in the transaction; or b) the movement of privately-owned United States money by any private citizen, to or from the United States to or from any other domicile that said private citizen may desire, provided said funds are not being demonstrably used in, or do not demonstrably result from, illegal activity.

Section 12. This legislation shall apply to Federal Reserve Notes, base-metallic and debased silver coinage, and all paper currencies of the United States until the date on which the Secretary of the Treasury shall certify that all federal financial transactions are being conducted solely in gold and silver or fully-convertible paper or electronic receipts for physical gold and silver, and thereafter only as Congress shall determine necessary.

7) Enact the **Citizens' Privacy Act**, stipulating:

Section 1. The American people's own persons, houses, papers, telephone, email, and other communications, vehicles and effects shall be free from any and all government surveillance, collection, seizure, storage, or detainment unless preceded by issuance of a specific, bona fide judicial warrant issued upon probable cause, as stipulated in the Fourth Amendment to the U.S. Constitution.

Section 2. With the benefit of the doubt accruing to the citizen, any portion of the FISA, RFP, USA Patriot Act, NDAA, and Intelligence Authorization Act of 2004 or any similar legislation in effect that violates the Fourth Amendment, are hereby repealed.

Section 3. Any operations of the FBI, NSA, CIA, or any other federal intelligence agency shall scrupulously refrain from infringing on the privacy and freedom of speech and expression of any American citizen, whether residing in any of the 50 sovereign States, or residing temporarily overseas.

Section 4. It shall be a federal felony for any individual or federal entity to engage in any optical, electronic, airborne, or satellite surveillance, collection, seizure, storage, detainment, tracing, or tracking of any American citizen, his property, or his communications until a judicial warrant is issued upon probable cause, supported by oath or affirmation and particularly describing the place, items, or data to be searched and persons or things to be seized.

Section 5. No visa of an American citizen seeking to return to one of the 50 sovereign States, shall be revoked without due process of law.

Section 6. As stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 of the U.S. Constitution, the several States retain the power to enforce this legislation by appropriate State legislation and duly authorized Citizen Militia enforcement within their respective jurisdictions.

8) Enact the **Internet Liberty Act**, stipulating:

Section 1. It shall be a federal felony for any individual or group within federal government who – unilaterally or with other individuals, groups, organizations, or foreign governments – disables or censors the Internet so that it becomes inaccessible to the average computer or other Internet device in these sovereign States.

Section 2. As stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 of the U.S. Constitution, the several States retain the power to enforce this legislation by appropriate State legislation and duly authorized Citizen Militia enforcement within their respective jurisdictions.

9) **Repeal the 16th Amendment**, and enact legislation stipulating:

Section 1. Congress shall not tax wages or salaries of any American citizen, wherever domiciled, and shall levy no gift, estate, or consumption tax.

Section 2. Congress shall assure that federal employees obey the taxing statutes and regulations of the United States.

Section 3. Rulings of the United States Supreme Court relating to internal taxation shall take precedence over policies, pronouncements, or rulings of any State or federal taxing authority or quasi-court.

Section 4. This Act shall take effect within five (5) years of its passage, during which period the 16th Amendment shall be repealed via the process stipulated in Article V of the U.S. Constitution.

Section 5. As stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 of the U.S. Constitution, the several States retain the power to enforce this legislation by appropriate State legislation and duly authorized Citizen Militia enforcement within their respective jurisdictions.

10) Enact **Senate Joint Resolution 6** of the 111th Congress into statute, ending the illegal alien ‘anchor baby’ practice.

11) Enact the **Non-Conscription Act**, stipulating:

Section 1. Neither Congress nor any president or federal court has the power to conscript Americans of any age into involuntary national service or servitude of any kind.

Section 2. As stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 of the U.S. Constitution, the several States retain the power to enforce this legislation by appropriate State legislation and duly authorized Citizen Militia enforcement within their respective jurisdictions.

12) Enact the **Religious Treason Act**, outlawing religious laws or subversive activities in favor of any foreign religion, state, or other foreign interest operating on U.S. soil, providing as follows:

Section 1. Every applicant for U.S. naturalization shall be required to swear under oath that (s)he gives full allegiance to these United States of America and their laws and security interests.

Section 2. It shall be a federal offense for any educational or religious institution, public or private, to promote or incite violence or war on the basis of any religious teaching, scripture, tradition, law, or on any other basis than the security interests of these United States of America.

Section 3. All individuals and institutions found in violation of this law shall receive a warning and fine for the first infraction. Further offense(s) shall be subject to indictment for treason and seizure or destruction of land, buildings, training facilities, bank accounts, and other assets held within these United States.

Section 4. Any foreign diplomat or resident alien in violation of this Act shall forfeit his/her U.S. visa.

Section 5.

a. Upon the first instance of an individual or group discharging on behalf of a religious belief system, in any of these United States, a nuclear, chemical, or biological device capable of inflicting mass casualties: all U.S.-based land, buildings, training facilities, bank accounts, and other assets of said religious group shall be seized and if applicable, destroyed.

b. Upon the first instance of a fatal discharge in any of these United States of a conventional explosive by any individual or group on behalf of a religious belief system, there shall issue a warning of a ban on all gatherings in, or use of any facilities affiliated with said religious belief system within these United States.

c. Upon the second instance of a fatal discharge in any of these United States of a conventional explosive by any individual or group on behalf of a religious belief system, there shall issue a ban on all gatherings in, or use of any facilities affiliated with said religious system within these United States.

d. Upon the third instance of a fatal discharge in any of these United States of a conventional explosive by any individual or group on behalf of a religious belief system, all property and other assets held by or in favor of, said religious system within these United States shall be seized and if applicable, destroyed, and said system of belief shall be considered treason.

Section 6. As stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 of the U.S. Constitution, the several States retain the power to enforce this legislation by appropriate State legislation and duly authorized Citizen Militia enforcement within their respective jurisdictions.

13) **Repeal the 17th Amendment.**

14) Enact the **American Sovereignty Restoration Act** of 2009 (H.R. 1146) of the first session of the 111th Congress, stipulating:

Section 1. Federal funding of the United Nations shall cease within 36 months of the passage of this legislation.

Section 2. Any further funding of United Nations operations, and/or any continued concessions, variances, and immunities for United Nations diplomats shall be the responsibility of the City of New York or of the New York State Legislature.

Section 3. Should Congress be advised by an overwhelming number of the American People that they wish to continue federally funding the United Nations, Congress will propose this function in the form of specific, single-purpose legislation or as an Amendment to the U.S. Constitution for ratification by three-fourths of the legislatures of the sovereign States.

15) Enact the **Constitutional Treaties Act**, based on the 1953 Bricker Amendment, assuring the sovereignty of the American People and States, stipulating:

Section 1. No provision of a treaty or international agreement conflicting with this Constitution, or not made in pursuance thereof, shall be the supreme Law of the Land nor shall it be of any force or effect.

Section 2. No provision of a treaty or other international agreement shall become effective as internal law in the United States until it is enacted through legislation in Congress acting within its constitutionally enumerated powers.

Section 3. Any vote regarding advising and consenting to ratification of a treaty shall be determined by yeas and nays, and the names of the persons voting for and against shall be entered in the Journal of the Senate.

Section 4. It shall be a federal felony for any individual or group to engage in or to materially support actions that threaten the legal or financial sovereignty of any of the sovereign States of America without the knowledge and consent of the legislature of each and every State whose citizens would be affected, regardless whether such action may formally constitute treason.

16) Enact the **Lawful Wars Act**, reiterating Congress' duty to declare wars, repealing the War Powers Resolution of 1973, and barring any administration from initiating foreign hostilities or mobilizing the U.S. military without a Declaration of War, and requiring Congress to assure that such mobilization or hostilities are necessary to defend against a demonstrable threat to We the People and/or our sovereign States.

17) Enact the **Honest Elections Act**, stipulating:

Section 1. To decrease occurrences and ease of election fraud, computerized voting in federal elections shall be illegal, and only paper ballots shall be used.

Section 2. Ballots shall remain in the control of each precinct elections committee until counted and posted in said precinct for public review.

Section 3. Ballots for federal elections shall not be destroyed while a given election remains in dispute.

Section 4. As stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 of the U.S. Constitution, the several States retain the power to enforce this legislation by appropriate State legislation and duly authorized Citizen Militia enforcement within their respective jurisdictions.

18) Enact the **Minuteman Act**, pursuant to Congress's power to "provide for ... arming ... the Militia" in the U.S. Constitution, providing:

Section 1. The National Firearms Act of 1934, Omnibus Crime Control and Safe Streets Act of 1968, the Gun Control Act of 1968, the Firearm Owners Protection Act of 1986, the Brady Handgun Violation Prevention Act of 1993, and the Domestic Violence Offender Gun Ban of 1996 are hereby repealed.

Section 2. No statute, regulation, executive order, or other directive with the purported force of law of federal government, present or future, or that of any State or subdivision thereof, shall infringe on or burden the right of any citizen of, or legal resident alien in, any State who is eligible for membership in that State's Militia to purchase, own, possess, transport, or sell, whether interstate or intrastate, any firearm, ammunition, or related accoutrements suitable for service in a "Militia" as that term is used in the Constitution for the united States.

Section 3. No statute, regulation, executive order, or other directive with the purported force of law of federal government, present or future, shall infringe on or burden, except on the same terms as apply to

any other business, the right of any person to engage in the commercial design, manufacture, repair, sale and distribution, or other trade or occupation involving firearms, ammunition, and militia accoutrements.

Section 4. As stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 of the U.S. Constitution, the several States retain the power to enforce this legislation by appropriate State legislation and duly authorized Citizen Militia enforcement within their respective jurisdictions.

19) Enact the **Congressional Insider Trading Act**, providing as follows:

Section 1. SEC insider trading rules shall apply to members of Congress. It shall be a federal crime for a member of Congress, directly or through proxies, trusts, or other entities, to purchase or sell stock in any company materially affected by legislation of which the member of Congress may be reasonably expected to have knowledge.

Section 2. As stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 of the U.S. Constitution, the several States retain the power to enforce this legislation by appropriate State legislation and duly authorized Citizen Militia enforcement within their respective jurisdictions.

20) Enact the **Non-Enumerated Powers Sunset Act**, providing as follows:

Section 1. Congress hereby acknowledges as unconstitutional, any and all past enactment of legislation or regulations, consent to treaties, or provision of federal funds applied to executive orders that confer on federal government any power not specifically enumerated in the U.S. Constitution or reasonably inferred from the powers enumerated, notwithstanding past creative interpretations applied by Congress and presidents to the terms ‘interstate commerce’, ‘general welfare’, and ‘necessary and proper’.

Section 2. Congress hereby acknowledges that federal government lethal or non-lethal aid to any foreign individual, group, or government is a violation of the U.S. Constitution.

Section 3. Prior to being funded or observed for any future fiscal year, any federal budget item whether executive or legislative – whether an agency, bureau, department, office, power, program, or regulation, service branch, executive order or treaty – must be accompanied by proof that it falls within a specifically enumerated power in Article I Section 8 or Article II Section 2 of the U.S. Constitution or a duly ratified Amendment thereto or shall be suspended and public funding cease at the end of that fiscal year.

Section 4. Any agency, bureau, department, office, power, program, or regulation desired by Congress or the People but not specifically enumerated in the U.S. Constitution or being an obvious, unambiguously “necessary and proper” adjunct to the powers enumerated, must be proposed as a constitutional amendment adhering to Article V of the U.S. Constitution. No such agency, bureau, department, office, power, program, or regulation shall be added to others in an omnibus form amendment, but each shall be proposed as a discrete amendment for each and every agency, bureau, entity, or program requiring application of public funds.

21) Enact the **Intelligent Republic Act**, a reform law based very loosely on the Smart Nation Act, sponsored by Congressman Rob Simmons (R-CT). This Act shall provide for orderly dismantling and defunding of all secret intelligence by federal government, transitioning to something roughly resembling the ‘Open Source Intelligence’ initially proposed by author, speaker and former CIA officer Robert David Steele, but with significant revisions, because while secret agencies unaccountable to the

American people are unconstitutional and have had a cumulatively destructive impact on American security and liberty, it is equally unconstitutional for state or federal government to create operating agencies or alliances with foreign countries – whether for intelligence or defense. This usurps the duty and authority of Congress and the Citizen Militia as stipulated in the Constitution for the United States.

Despite Mr. Steele’s laudable intentions for one-world government, the lessons of history and the express stipulations of the U.S. Constitution preclude such plans. Not all systems of belief and of law are equal; in these United States, the Constitution is the last word on any government plan.

The Constitution stipulates that the Citizen Militia shall “*execute the Laws of the Union, suppress Insurrections, and repel Invasions*”. Thus, all networks, cells, and offices for intelligence in this republic must operate under a local aegis of the Citizen Militia; ultimately the duty and authority of the American People themselves. Each unit of Citizen Militia, according to the Constitution, is to follow “*the discipline prescribed by Congress*”, with officers appointed by and training/equipment/logistics supplied by its State legislature.

22) Enact the **Federal Pork Sunset Act**, providing as follows:

For Fiscal Year 2015, federal government will dole out \$700 billion in illicit funds to the States, counties, and cities across our republic. The long tradition of such ‘pork’ projects with strings attached has perverted the citizen’s view of his place atop the Constitution’s hierarchy and allowed Washington D.C. organized crime to assume the role of benevolent master, with the sovereign States and cities as so many piglets at sow-teats. This criminogenic arrangement has rendered our local, county and State public servants willing to do whatever they must, to receive their share of funds (originating from the people themselves) from countless unaccountable, largely invisible federal agencies. This criminal activity must end.

Section 1. For three (3) fiscal years after passage of this Act, all revenues sent by federal government as grants to States and their subdivisions shall be remitted as a single block grant to each State, with no federal conditions attached, i.e., the States having liberty to determine all uses of said funds.

Section 2. Commencing on the first day of the fourth fiscal year after the date of passage of this Act, any federal grant to any State or subdivision thereof, shall be a federal felony.

Chapter Thirteen

Minutemen for Tomorrow



In his classic work *The City of God* (410 A.D.), Augustine of Hippo asked, *"When there is no justice, what then is the role of the state, but a band of robbers expanded?"* James Madison, Father of the Constitution, was well aware of the danger. In his notes on the Constitutional Convention, Madison said, *"As the greatest danger to liberty is from large standing armies, it is best to prevent them by an effectual provision for a good militia"*.

Two years later, during the debate on ratifying the Second Amendment in 1789, Massachusetts congressman Elbridge Gerry said, *"Whenever governments mean to invade the rights and liberties of the people, they always attempt to destroy the militia, in order to raise an army upon their ruins."*

The Citizen Militia is not about protecting our Second Amendment 'rights'. We are in this mess – with arrogant tyrants from local to federal governments – because We The People have failed to perform our Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 duty to be armed, trained, and available to *"execute the laws of the Union, suppress Insurrections, and repel Invasions"*. About 70 million citizens own firearms but are not prepared or trained to protect their homes and communities in a crisis. We The People need a rational, lawful and peaceful plan of defense to especially defend our constitutional rule of law from domestic enemies made up of our own misguided servants in government.

AmericaAgain! Minutemen™ will proceed in two steps. First, we will help Americans push a Citizen Militia statute through every state legislature to end State legislatures' violations of Article I, Section 8,

Clauses 15 and 16 of the U.S. Constitution. Then, we will begin recruiting local and national providers of firearms, tactical gear and training, and qualified veterans who offer specialized training to citizens that are ready to do their citizen duty as stipulated in the Constitution.

Minutemen Legislative Teams

We plan to recruit an AmericaAgain! Minutemen™ Legislative Team in every State capital. This team will present our Citizen Militia Legislator's Kit to their carefully-screened State legislators who will draft and/or sponsor a Citizen Militia Restoration Act in that State, with the eventual goal to amend the State Constitution in obedience to Article I, Section 8, Clause 16 of the U.S. Constitution.

The Citizen Militia in America

For over 250 years, from earliest colonization in New England until the War to Enslave the States in 1861, the American defense force was predominantly Citizen Militia.



The history of the Militias is described in Dr. Edwin Vieira's 2007 book, *Constitutional Homeland Security*. It also explains how to restore the Citizen Militia. For legislators and constitutional law students, the entire legislative history (colonial, pre-constitutional, and constitutional) of the Citizen Militia is presented in exhaustive detail in Dr. Vieira's CD-ROM book (2,304 pages!) entitled *The Sword and Sovereignty: The Constitutional Principles of the Militia of the Several States*.

Under influence of powerful individuals in industry and banking, Abraham Lincoln created a paid, full-time national army in direct violation of the Constitution. Read these books and you will understand that ***the U.S. Constitution stipulates only one source for ground troops – the Citizen Militia.***

In Article I, Section 8, Clause 12 of the Constitution, We The People grant Congress the power to muster 'Armies' for emergencies, for up to two years maximum. But in light of clauses 15 and 16, and

in light of 250 years of American history, it is clear that America's ground-based defense force was supposed to be the Citizen Militia mustered into single-action 'armies', *not a paid U.S. Army*. We The People and our State legislatures have abdicated our duties. AmericaAgain! Minutemen™, with the leadership of military veterans, seeks to help reclaim the duties of the sovereign Citizens and States.

Who is the 'U.S. Army' in the Constitution?

Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 stipulates that We The People give power to Congress "*...To provide for calling forth the Militia to execute the Laws of the Union, suppress Insurrections, and repel Invasions*". This means that when a citizen insurrection arises – looting, pillaging, or other such lawlessness – it is *their fellow citizens* who are called to put it down! It is *not* the job of an unconstitutional militarized police force or standing military. As you read above, that idea was abhorrent to the Founding Fathers as a threat to life and liberty.

Article I, Section 8, Clause 16 stipulates that Congress shall have power "*...to provide for organizing, arming, and disciplining the Militia, and for governing such part of them as may be employed in the Service of the United States, reserving to the States respectively, the Appointment of the Officers, and the Authority of training the Militia according to the discipline prescribed by Congress*". In other words, your state legislature has the **legal duty** to appoint Citizen Militia officers and provide Citizen Militia training, logistics and supply. The Constitution authorizes a temporary 'National Guard' army; not full-time.

Legislative Teams

AmericaAgain! Minutemen will first need a Minutemen Legislative Team in your state. We will recommend that your spokesman be a determined advocate for the rights of We The People, a good public speaker who can work with legislators and staff, preferably living near your state capital. The ideal candidate is a former U.S. military officer with irenic temperament and strong leadership skills.

Legislator's Kit

AmericaAgain! Minutemen will provide a Legislator's Kit that will contain:

- 1) Legislator's Briefing; a small white paper laying out the legislature's duty by law
- 2) *AmericaAgain! The Movie- Part III* will be a video explaining the duty of governors, state legislatures, and Citizens to restore the Militia of the Several States.
- 3) Legislator's Plan of Action (Militia legislation milestones)
- 4) Contact Sheet (AmericaAgain! members in the state who can testify at committee hearings)

5) Edwin Vieira's 2300-page CD-ROM book, *The Sword and Sovereignty* (all constitutional law needed)

6) Reading List – the best manuals and books about the potential for a coming collapse and the Citizen Militia's duty to confront worst case until local and county peace officers restore normalcy.

AmericaAgain! Minutemen Affiliates

AmericaAgain! Minutemen affiliates will be individually qualified veterans and other operators, gun stores, firearms training centers, and other screened, approved organizations seeking to begin building their Citizen Militia under the aegis of their State Legislature in a 'well-ordered' manner.

Time to De-Stigmatize the Citizen Militia

Due to decades of media propaganda, when they hear the word *militia*, most Americans think of vigilantes or worse. The word no longer evokes the idea of responsible citizens protecting their communities in the event of turmoil, disaster, or attack as our founders designed in providing for 'Constitutional Homeland Security' in Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 of our Constitution – the only place in the Constitution where We The People stipulate a duty for ourselves (in the rest of that law, we only stipulate duties for our servants in government).

The citizen's prime duty is defense of the community. But instead, citizens increasingly fear public servants as well-armed masters because increasing urbanization and two generations of violent Hollywood programming have made the idea of 'peace officers' obsolete, at least in urban zones. The fact is, organized crime, gangs, drug dealers, and other miscreants are well-armed (and ironically, many of them were trained in the U.S. military at taxpayer expense). Thus we see increasingly militarized urban police departments that resemble elite military.

Much has transpired under federal direction, especially the anti-constitutional 'Department of Homeland Security' – a federal power reminiscent of Hitler's Gestapo. The proliferation of federal alphabet agencies and an open-ended 'war on terror' cause Americans to cower in lines at airports and create 'unorganized militias' without the oversight, logistics or officer recruitment that We The People demand in the Constitution be provided by our State legislatures.

Similarly, law enforcement personnel are facing Mexican-style quasi-military armed gangs that have turned some urban areas into battle zones. This is a result of abdicating our duty for Citizen Militia stipulated in the Constitution. The condition of our cities today is OUR fault, and only We The People can make things right again by doing our duty once more, and from now on.

AmericaAgain! Minutemen Affiliate Kit



If you are ready to start building your state model for AmericaAgain! Minutemen™, advise us of your interest and we will send you a questionnaire. After you are vetted, we will send you an Affiliate Kit when they are available, and we will begin coordinating with and supporting your efforts. The Affiliate Kit will contain:

1) An overview of AmericaAgain! Minutemen™ discussing how to properly coordinate with local and county law enforcement. The legislative team leads the timing of all efforts, to avoid any appearance of lawlessness; state militia

legislation will always precede AmericaAgain! Minutemen™ affiliate programs.

2) AmericaAgain!- The Movie (Part III); an action plan video explaining how affiliates become a critical part of the community's first responder force and generate business for their shop or training facility.

3) Affiliate Plan of Action (a bullet list of milestones).

4) Affiliate's Contact Sheet: contact information on AmericaAgain! members in their state who are on the legislative action team and other point people with whom to coordinate for special events.

5) CD-ROM on Militia history & law: Dr. Edwin Vieira's 2300-page CD-ROM book, *The Sword and Sovereignty*, offering comprehensive constitutional law background for Citizen Militia.

6) Reading List: the top manuals, guidebooks, and novels about possible coming collapse and the Citizen Militia duty to handle the tactical, practical survival skills challenge to America.

Not an 'Event' but a New Way of Life

There are many existing unorganized militia units from coast to coast; but no group or individual has begun the process that must precede the restoration of Citizen Militia: passing a comprehensive Citizen Militia law in each state legislature, to end the violation of the Constitution (Art I, Sec 8, Clause 16). To learn the history and constitutional aspects of the Citizen Militia of the several States, read these books

by Dr. Edwin Vieira: *Thirteen Words; Constitutional Homeland Security (Volume 1): The Nation in Arms; Constitutional Homeland Security (Volume 2): The Sword and Sovereignty.*

The first book is a concise explanation of the Second Amendment, explaining why our national security depends on the Citizen Militia. The second explains the Citizen Militia in early America, what the Constitution demands of Citizen Militia, and lays out a plan to restore 'Constitutional Homeland Security'. The third is a massive (2,300 page) CD-ROM, surveying and explaining the entire legal and legislative history of the Citizen Militia of the Several States. This book is unpacked in the movie *Molon Labe: How the Second Amendment Guarantees America's Freedom* - available for \$20 at Oath Keepers.

Citizen Militia duty was a staple of American life for two centuries, but since Dishonest Abe created the unconstitutional, full-time federal Army in violation of the Constitution, State militias died on the vine.

If You Make it Cool and Fun, They Will Come

This is less about firearms and tactical gear than it is about changing our whole view of who we are as Americans. In our highest law, we made ourselves the top level of government; as such, we have sovereign powers and duties as opposed to mere 'rights'. As is true of rural Volunteer Fire Departments, local militia under State legislation must be an integral and valued part of the community in concert with other emergency responders and peace officers. This is like maintaining our homes and yards, folks. Our duty for Citizen Militia *is a duty of every able-bodied citizen.*

During the Roaring Twenties, golf in the USA zoomed in popularity; by 1932 there were over 1,100 golf courses affiliated to the 50-year-old USGA. The growth began in 1922, when Walter Hagen became the first American to win the British Open. The USA became the dominant country for golf, and has held that position ever since. Expansion of the sport (and expensive golf course development) ceased during the Great Depression and WWII, but resumed immediately afterwards. The pig-in-the-python was the PGA's huge PR push for the sport in the late 1970s and early 80s; in 1980 there were 5,900 USGA-affiliated golf courses; by 2013 the number of courses almost doubled to over 10,600 courses today.

Bass fishing and deer hunting produce food, but the outdoor activity is the real draw. Consider paintball, NRA shooting competitions, recreational boating, camping, and kayaking – all have experienced huge growth with heavy marketing by Academy, Bass Pro Shops, Cabela's, Gander Mountain, and other national chains that AmericaAgain! hopes to involve as AmericaAgain! Minutemen™ Affiliates. We will make Citizen Militia 'cool' and fun, just as those recreational sports.



Today, with our rule of law violated by our public servants, the duty of Citizen Militia to “execute the Laws of the Union” is more critical than ever; a key aspect of responsible American life and liberty. But our goal is to make service to your community and country an activity that you can enjoy with your buddies and older children. Beyond going to the range for an NRA competition, I mean true muster and training – everything from disaster relief to urban warfare and tactics. Or as we stipulate in the Constitution, “execute the Laws of the Union, suppress Insurrections, and repel Invasions”.

America has been hijacked since Lincoln’s troops were first formed in 1861. Even after the shock-and-awe of 750,000 dead soldiers plus several hundred thousand women, children and elderly Americans wounded or killed, We The People have been in awe of Washington D.C.; ignorant of our duties and lawful retained powers. This book is the first step to ending the hijacking – right in your own U.S. congressional district, which will now be much smaller. *Divide and conquer; keep it in mind.*

Obviously this will not take place overnight; the cultural, economic, logistical, and other details of restoring Citizen Militia will take decades to hammer out. Today’s defense systems, equipment, aircraft, armor, etc will remain in place – but offensive aspects will be greatly reduced.

America’s national ethos and self-concept turned against the founding fathers for over 125 years – and it began when Lincoln turned Washington D.C.’s guns on his own people. If you do not know the history of that war, of the invasion of Hawaii and of the fraudulent ‘Spanish American War’, read the book

synopses in Appendix F and read at least one book on that list. Or at the very least, watch ***AmericaAgain!- The Movie*** and follow up with your own research online. Read these sections of the U.S. Constitution for yourself, as regard American military action. In the books referenced in ***this article*** and Appendix F, you will read the statements of highly-decorated veteran officers: the war industry has for over a century been operating *in opposition, not in defense* of the Constitution.

There is no authority given by We The People for armed forces to ‘project power’ for corporations – euphemistically labeled ‘U.S. interests abroad’. War Inc. has slung America from pillar to post for 125 years. *It is enough!* Now is the time to restore the Citizen Militia and defensive U.S. Navy called for in the Constitution. We can then restore funding for as much of the other armed forces as the American People will lawfully support, and do this after authorizing each such military branch via a lawful, Article V constitutional amendment.

The Second Amendment Movement is Wrong

For weeks or months after every mass killing in America, the national debate heats up again, about our ‘rights’ under the Second Amendment. This focus on this amendment is a dangerous diversion from the core constitutional stipulations concerning civil order and national defense. In the U.S. Constitution Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 we stipulate that as Citizen Militia, we will “execute the laws of the Union, suppress Insurrections, and repel Invasions”. That is law enforcement, riot and border control, and national defense. That is the duty and the power of the citizen via the Citizen Militia – not as vigilantes or roving gangs of random patriots.

We The People are arming ourselves as never before, but armed individuals are no guarantee that our republic and rule of law will be maintained. We The People, the sovereigns over this government, have never once attempted to enforce the U.S. Constitution! Why would we begin shooting lawless public servants before even attempting to take a single law enforcement step?

National Firearms Act is Grossly Unconstitutional

Any unit of our servant government becoming better-armed than the sovereign People is precisely what Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 – and the Second Amendment – are designed to avoid. As explained in Appendix L, the volunteer Citizen Militia are the “U.S. troops” according to the Constitution. Thus, the National Firearms Act of 1934 violates the Constitution and must be rescinded. No constitutional limit exists for the type, caliber, fire-control system, optics, etc of the arms that citizens can and should own. Government cannot require – or even allow – arms and equipment manufacturers to tip the scales against constitutional Citizen Militia.

Duty and Power, Not Mere 'Rights'

By focusing on the Second Amendment meme, the militias and gun lobbies are using the least effective weapon available to us in our Supreme Law. Gun Owners of America is far preferable to the hyper-political, formerly gun-limiting NRA. Still, notice this bumper sticker...



No! As just demonstrated, being properly armed for Citizen Militia action is our duty and sovereign power, not a 'right'. As mentioned in earlier chapters, the opening words of our Constitution, "*We The People...do ordain...*" means that sovereigns do not claim 'rights' from servants whose offices they create! In the subsequent clause, we stipulate that Congress will "*provide for organizing, arming, and disciplining the Militia...*" and the respective state legislatures reserve the power of "*Appointment of the Officers, and the Authority of training the Militia according to the discipline prescribed by Congress*".

In Article I Section 8, we grant our servants only 17 powers that standardize our public services such as mail service, money, copyrights, etc. In the Tenth Amendment, We The People stipulate that we retain every imaginable power for ourselves that we did not specifically grant our servants. But our servants puffed themselves up, arrogating to themselves thousands of illegal powers; now we have a massive duty to restore our rule of law. Instead here we are, appealing to corrupt servants for *rights!?*

Every member of Congress took a solemn oath, yet violates it on a regular basis with respect to lawful money and honest banking...unlawful land seizures and claims on 640 million acres of state lands...the privacy of our persons, homes, and communications...killing defenseless pre-born Americans...maintaining countless illicit agencies...and not providing for a well-trained, well-supplied Citizen Militia.

Its refusal to provide for Citizen Militia is understandable, because D.C. is a lawless, independent city-state; it is organized crime. It is our most dangerous domestic enemy! With America's future and rule of law at stake, We The People must return to our duty. We must stop claiming 'rights'.

On Offense From Now On

Our Citizen Militia must become well-armed and trained, to roll back the endless violations of the Constitution. Beginning by enacting a constitutional Citizen Militia Act in every state, then repealing all state and federal laws that infringe on our constitutional duty (not 'right') to carry firearms whenever necessary for Militia duty. Open carry is not well-regulated Militia! Stop falling into liberals' traps, arguing about barrel length, magazine capacity, pistol-grips on shotguns or even open-carry, while Washington D.C. openly violates the law requiring it to provide for Citizen Militia!

We need AmericaAgain! Minutemen™ Affiliates such as tactical trainers, gun dealers and local militias to train and equip citizens for duty once their state legislature has ceased violating the Constitution. But first we must change the national discussion by citing our authority in Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 rather than camping out forever on the Second Amendment meme, a last-ditch defense.

As a civilization, we have fallen far from what we were. From a productive, missionary-minded people we began to cheer on a world superpower, 'deploying warriors' to plunder lands and resources of sovereign people. First it plundered these sovereign States; then, the far-flung sovereign people of the world. As the Roman Empire and the British, French and Spaniards before us, we allow ruthless men to own us, also making us hated by half the world.

With 70 million firearms owners in America, surely a few million can be repentant before God; with the U.S. Constitution in hand and with wisdom and perseverance, we can perform the duty that our ancestors failed to perform. In the name of Christ, let's rescue our hijacked Constitution one step at a time, rather than believe recruiters for the ruthless \$700 billion war industry. Let's return to the ideals of honor and duty engendered in our Constitution. Let's make history as the world watches – not primarily by using our arms – but by using our *brains*.

Chapter Fourteen

Now Let's DO It

So there you have it. As the name implies, AmericaAgain! is a new way of life – a small, responsible remnant can take America back lawfully, peacefully and as stipulated in our Constitution.



Momentous changes are coming in this world, to every country. The Internet is fundamentally changing human relationships as did the invention of the printing press, but this time with blazing rapidity. Individuals and institutions – church, state, industry, community – are being re-shaped more rapidly than we can easily deal with; yet deal with them we must! Every population on earth is reassessing its tyrannical leaders, its options for liberty – but no population is as blessed as we are. We must not wait for financial collapse, but decide now to be in responsible control when the smoke clears.

The benefits of doing our duty far outweigh the costs. Some of our reform laws will take years to enact, but once we bring Congress home, reforms will proceed more quickly. America was not destroyed in a day; as you see, the hijacking is over 150 years old. AmericaAgain! will end the hijacking, equipping and organizing you and your family and friends to take responsibility for your own lives.

AmericaAgain! is not a series of events or a movement but a new frame of mind and way of life. It is a few millions of us, behaving as grown-ups for the first time in a very long time. With God's blessing, we can complete our FEAR The People™ project in 5-7 years; remove Congress from Washington D.C. and give it back to America where it always belonged. We hope that our support base will come from three vital groups – homeschoolers, veterans and TEA Party supporters, together more than 30 million Americans. This is a massive restoration force *if* they will agree to stand up.

Our team and dozens of volunteers have contributed tens of thousands of hours since 2008 to build and refine an unprecedented action mechanism for a new way of life. *Now we need force of numbers.* We need probably 100,000 members or more to have AmericaAgain! Good Guys™ pack the new 6,400-member U.S. House; probably half a million members to pass our Bring Congress Home Act; see Appendix I for the timeline and milestones.

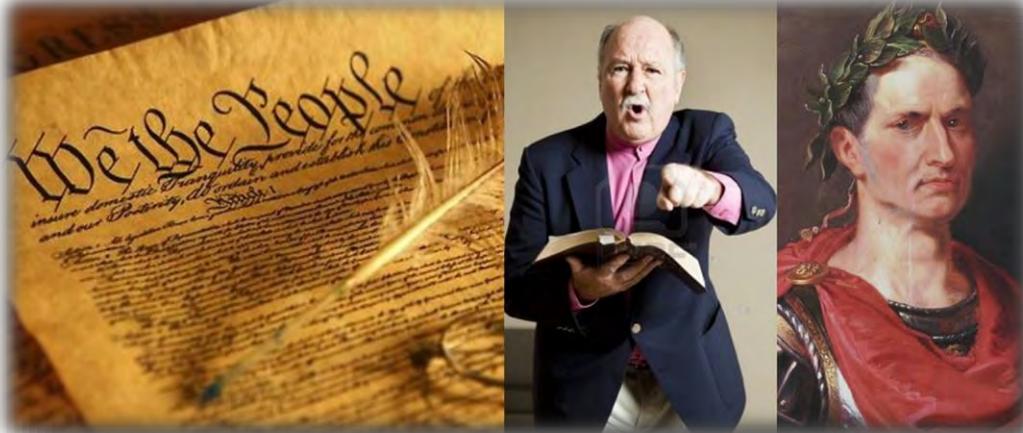
Discuss this book with your friends, children, church, neighbors, or hobby club. Please, no more idle complaining. Go to AmericaAgain.net and join up – and if you are a leader, sign up to lead your district or help ratify the 28th Amendment.

In Chapter One, I suggested that we are living in the most promising era in our history. I have fleshed out the opportunity and our full-spectrum plan of action. AmericaAgain! is popular sovereignty; a lawful, peaceful, practical new way of life. As with parenting, popular sovereignty involves duty, pain and joy. Millions of Americans believe that America is finished, dying with a whimper; now you see that the opposite can be true. Now, you see what our duty is, and how to perform it. So...

Let's DO it.

Appendix A

Fearing Caesar (Twisting Romans 13)



One of many quotations attributed to Thomas Jefferson but not actually his, is a statement made by John Barnhill in a 1914 debate about socialism: *"Where the people fear the government you have tyranny; where the government fears the people, you have liberty."*

Thomas Jefferson didn't say it, but the aphorism is true of many human relationships. Consider parents who spoil their children to the point that they eventually fear them. In egregious cases such as the infamous Menendez brothers, the parents create sociopaths who murder them without remorse.

How pastors pervert Romans 13

For over a century, when faced with the attacks of corrupt and tyrannical government on the American people, too many of America's pastors have fallen back onto Romans 13:

"Let every soul be in subjection to the higher authorities, for there is no authority except from God, and those who exist are ordained by God...For the authority is not a terror to those who do good, but to those who do evil. Do you want to have no fear of the authority? Do that which is good, and you will have praise from the same...But if you do that which is evil, be afraid, for he doesn't bear the sword in vain. He is a minister of God, an avenger for wrath to him who does evil."

But consider this teaching in the constitutional and legal context of our American republic; remember what you learned in Chapter One. Our constitutional republic is not ancient Rome under the Caesars! Who or what is 'the higher authorities' in our system? The opening words of our supreme law make it clear. We The People collectively are the highest authority over the U.S. Constitution; our power and duty is to see that the law is enforced when servants do that which is evil.

Instead, our arrogant, sociopath servants have trained us to fear them, like the Menendez brothers' parents must have feared their boys. We The People – the parents who gave birth to our government – must come to our senses. We must put fear in criminal hearts by making our State Criminal Court 'bear the sword' against any member of Congress violating America's highest law.

Good Guys Have Nothing to Fear

Romans 13 says, *"Do you want to have no fear of the authority? Do that which is good, and you will have praise from the same."* The AmericaAgain! Good Guys campaign will support those who run for Congress standing against its lawlessness, and incumbents who publicly resist D.C. organized crime.

This will be a challenge for those who hoped to climb the career ladder in D.C. power politics; life inside The Beltway is heady brew. Hundreds of novels and dozens of famous movies depict it, but the reality is even more disgusting than the fiction. Few of them will reform easily; the freshmen members, rather than respect the higher authorities – the Constitution and us, its sovereigns – might instead look for direction from their bent elders in powerful congressional committee chairs. If they do, we don't need to do this the easy way. They had better fear the authority!

True popular sovereignty will become easier with each bent target that we indict, try, convict, and incarcerate via our State Criminal Court, with the perpetrator's family assets seized. Yes this is harsh; honest law enforcement is designed to discourage crime. No multi-billion-dollar criminal is above the law, no matter how white his teeth and how beautiful his speeches.

Let's review the civics we covered in Chapter One, because schools have not taught this for generations:

We The People created federal government – congress, the presidency, and the U.S. supreme court. *All of them are our servants, created by us and limited by rule of law.* Read this as often as you must; burn this bedrock of American civics in your mind! It is vital to doing your sovereign duty and to teaching your children.

FEAR The People

Because we have been ignorant of our Constitution and never taken the law seriously, our servants have violated it as impudently as Mexican narcoterrorists violate Mexican laws. With generations of pastors providing 'render unto Caesar' cover, D.C. organized crime has used *fear* to defraud lawful sovereigns.

Do YOU Support State-Sponsored Terrorism?

Terrorism is defined as violent acts, or threat of violent acts, intended to create or instill fear in victims. While *sociopath* is an apt label for many in Congress, beyond its own violations of law is Congress' *criminogenic* nature: teaching federal, state, county, and city agencies to follow its bent path.

For instance, no organization on earth is so feared by so many, as Congress' IRS operation. Countless millions of Americans work their whole lives but never manage to get ahead; Congress' IRS thugs take the first bite out of every paycheck. The longstanding arrangement allows criminals in D.C. to live as royalty at your expense. Our servants in D.C. control our lives, property, and future.

Making illegal 'laws' for us, they exempt themselves. They've counterfeited our money for 150 years, and they invite millions of illegals over our border, forcing us to pay the welfare, healthcare, incarceration, and 'free' government schooling costs so they can gain those illegals' votes. But what do they do for us, their sovereigns? They track, record, and store our conversations, emails, travel and purchase records, fine us for using our own land, regulate everything from our lightbulbs to our toilet flushes, force us to legitimize sexual perversion as 'marriage', and muzzle our pulpits under threat of government 'correction'!

America's pastors created and cultivated the very Caesar that now threatens the only Christian civilization in history. Pastor, if you have preached Romans 13 this way, it is time to study this issue, learn the basic civics, and *repent*.

Boogeyman, Bag-Man, and ATM Machine

As a law-abiding Nontaxpayer for 17 years, I maintain a hobby website, TaxHonestyPrimer.com, where I list the names of 14 operatives of IRS that confronted me over almost a decade (they've been quiet for eight years). Not one of these servants ever contacted me twice, nor did they ever touch a hair on my head or a dollar in my accounts or attempt to take me to court. I simply tell the truth, obey the law – and make my public servants do the same. In 1997, I bought a single-volume edition of the Tax Code; I read and highlighted it. After two years of due diligence, I learned that most Americans never owed a tax or had a duty to file anything with IRS.

I thought back on 20 years listening to my CPAs. Why on earth, without ever cracking a Tax Code, had I been terrorized by Congress' boogeyman since my first paycheck? It was pure ignorance that fed my irrational fear. For two decades I accepted conventional wisdom spun by the tax industry; I did what my parents and grandparents had done: fear Congress' boogeyman in the black hood! But since 1998, I've been among the estimated 67 million non-filers in America, and I have never feared my servants again.

The 2014 congressional hearings on IRS corruption prove that the agency has no credibility, but of course neither does Congress; its Good Cop-Bad Cop hearings are cheap theater. Shelley Davis, first and last official Historian of the IRS, published a book exposing Congress' IRS mafia – but Congress did nothing about it because the IRS is Congress' magic ATM machine. They would not dare make it less efficient at skimming America's payroll accounts every week; they *love* your money.

My Tax Honesty site has often been visited by tax attorneys, CPAs, and IRS operatives. I have crossed swords over the years with them, yet they have never attempted to take me to court; never placed any restraint on the website as they have done with many 'tax relief' and 'de-taxing' sites. I have four friends who formerly worked for IRS; Sherry Jackson was a former IRS fraud examiner and Joe Banister, a former IRS Criminal Investigations Division Special Agent. Both are now Tax Honesty spokespeople.

AmericaAgain! purposely launched our FearThePeople™ campaign on April 15, 2015 at U.S. post offices in half a dozen cities, to send a message: we must begin fearing the LORD, and stop fearing our lawless, plundering employees. Join AmericaAgain! to join us as We The People turn the tables on earth's largest, longest-running financial fraud and terror organization – *the U.S. Congress*.

We must do this not only for ourselves and our posterity, but for the millions abroad who have lost loved ones and in some cases lost their entire village – or whose entire country remains occupied by "U.S. forces" in open violation of the U.S. Constitution. Enough is enough! If even 10% of Americans who claim to follow Jesus will actually begin to walk our talk – we will be the most powerful aid on earth to the countless millions of new Christians living very hard lives in dire circumstances – often made much worse by the U.S. war industry.

The bad guys have had the better public relations and propaganda machine for five generations, but now the worm turns. *"If you do that which is evil, be afraid"...*indeed. Now it's **our** turn, Congress.

Appendix B

Frequently Asked Questions

Q: What is AmericaAgain! and what is its purpose?

AmericaAgain! is a membership organization to recruit, train, support, and organize the People to take Congress out of D.C. and enforce the Constitution.

Q: What will AmericaAgain! do for me?

1) In our America's House™ project, we are now recruiting, equipping, and coordinating leaders to get the 28th Amendment (original First Amendment) ratified by 27 more states — it has already been ratified by 11 states. This will shrink congressional districts to the size that the founders intended, no more than 50,000 people.

2) We will help our members locate, recruit, and elect constitutionalist citizen-statesmen for the new 6,400-seat U.S. House of Representatives, in our AmericaAgain! Good Guys™ campaign. Even if every incumbent won election to his new, smaller district we could still have a 14-to-1 numerical advantage over incumbents.

3) AmericaAgain! Good Guys will run on a simple platform: pass the 22 AmericaAgain! reform laws, beginning immediately (within the first month of their first taking office) by passing the *Bring Congress Home Act* (BCHA) and the *Constitutional Courts Act*. With the BCHA, we will follow up with a much stronger version of HR287 proposed in 2013 by Eric Swalwell (D-CA) and Steve Pearce (R-NM). The BCHA will call for all members of Congress to work from their home district, a single office, with maximum staff of two for congressmen and four for senators; they will be limited to two terms, either house; congressmen make half their present salary (they will represent only 1/15 as many people) and we end all congressional benefits. Imagine taking Congress out of Washington D.C. and having them actually work among those they represent! With today's technology (45% of all companies using telecommuting and teleconferencing) it is time for America to show the world how popular sovereignty will operate in the 21st century. See [Legislative Action](#) for details.

4) Every incumbent in Congress is perpetrating or enabling crimes. AmericaAgain! is a new way of life, breaking up D.C. and making Congress truly representative — and for those who refuse to leave a life of

crime, We The People criminally indicting (in State courts) members of Congress who violate the Constitution. Click on [Indictment Engine™](#) on our website to learn more at www.americaagain.net

5) AmericaAgain! will draft, refine, and *force* 22 key pieces of reform legislation through Congress to bring Congress home to work under permanent probation; disallow federal courts from hearing cases regarding abortion, sexual perversion, marriage, or sharia law; drastically downsize federal government; restore lawful U.S. money; restore individual privacy, and more. See [Legislative Action](#) for details. See item #1, the Bring Congress Home Act; we bring members of Congress home to office in their district, full-time. Half their present pay, no benefits, and limited to two terms. This single reform will break Washington D.C.'s grip on our lives, forever.

6) AmericaAgain! Minutemen™ legislative teams will push Citizen Militia legislation through their State legislatures; we will network our members and affiliates (gun stores, firearms trainers) to begin making Militia duty as popular as fishing or hunting. We will offer videos, books, and supplier links for tactical defense and disaster preparedness. See [Minutemen](#) to learn more.

7) In our AmericaAgain! LibertyCast™ videos and podcasts, we teach you the basic history and civics you never had in school. AmericaAgain! members will use the *tactical force-massing* power of a national organization to fulfill our citizen duty in a few minutes per week, from home. No more political meetings, rallies, or caravans to D.C. only to be laughed at by politicians.

Q: What do you mean 'force legislation through'; can we get them to do things they don't want to do?

First, AmericaAgain! members will help locate, recruit, and support citizen-statesmen congressmen in our **AmericaAgain! Good Guys™** campaign, so they will fight for the U.S. Constitution at last. They publicly sign on to our 22 reform laws, agreeing to sponsor or co-sponsor each of these pieces of legislation as we reach critical mass of public support and co-sponsorship. For incumbents, the same will hold true, but we will use the criminal prosecutor's favorite tools. Those who ignore or refuse to sign the immunity deal will be targeted for indictment in their State Criminal Court, where they will face the criminal prosecutor's second-favorite tool: the plea bargain agreement. The plea-bargain package will be identical to the immunity deal they were offered earlier: co-sponsor our 22 reforms and we drop the charges; otherwise, we will seek to have the Court conduct their criminal trial.

Q: Wait a minute; isn't this extortion?

No, it is We The People finally arresting D.C. organized crime, via the prosecutor's everyday methods.

Q: But my U.S. Congressman and Senators are some of the *good* guys. Will you leave them alone?

Like every government on earth, Washington D.C. is systemically corrupt. For over a century, the wealthiest one-tenth of 1% of American families have run the lives of the other 99.9% of us, using Washington D.C. as their personal tool. These are the key players in 'the system', yet We The People cannot touch them. Moreover, the majority of government agencies and departments are bureaucratic Leviathans nowhere allowed by the Constitution – yet they grow in size and power every year. Even the very few honest statesmen cannot stop 'the system'.

The answer is our America's House™ campaign first; step one of three steps needed to remove Congress from Washington D.C. -- in this initial action campaign, we get 27 more state legislatures to ratify the original First Amendment (to limit congressional districts to 50,000 people). Then, with 6250+ seats in the new House of Representatives and very small districts, we start filling those offices with citizen-statesmen. Then we will have a large group of non-politician statesmen who can enact the Bring Congress Home Act so that they only go to D.C. for a day or two to vote on that one new law, and can then go back home to work from modest, normal lease offices like most of America works in. Congress out of D.C. forever. From then on, We The People have control over, and regular access to, our representatives in Congress.

Our AmericaAgain! Good Guys™ campaign will recruit, inspire and support up to 6,400 new citizen-statesmen to fill the new 6,400-member U.S. House of Representatives who will respect, obey and defend the Constitution. As for incumbents, every one today is part of Congress' FED counterfeiting and banking industry fractional reserve frauds, even if only a criminally negligent co-conspirator. By signing on to support our 22 reform laws, they remain one of the good guys. Only the serious threat of a long State Penitentiary term and seizure of all family assets has sufficient impact to end D.C. organized crime, until we remove Congress from Washington D.C. and bring them to work from their home districts for good. Washington DC vs. America is the war for our future, so America needs to take Congress out of the enemy camp.

Q: Most Americans don't seem to care that D.C. is corrupt; they seem so apathetic. And what about those who abuse welfare, unemployment, Medicare, Social Security, and other welfare state systems? Are you suggesting we can get a majority of Americans to reform their lifestyle?

First, unlike electoral politics, AmericaAgain! does not need a majority. Just half of 1% of the population is 1.6 million citizens. Even after we get the original First Amendment ratified and have 6,400 congressmen in the U.S. House now representing small districts, we would have 250 members for each

member of Congress. That is a powerful numerical advantage, with the AmericaAgain! staff and leadership coordinating their efforts.

The Obama administration signals the **end** and not the beginning of American communism as defined by Karl Marx. Abe Lincoln admired Marx and launched American communism as explained in [THIS](#) article. Woodrow Wilson and FDR made things worse; then after the Great Depression, the cartels doubled down, putting their people in the federal regulatory agencies. The welfare state is not only entirely illegal according to the Constitution. It is also cruel and degrading to those it 'helps', and it is tyrannical and lawless to those whose payroll accounts it skims to do the 'helping'.

AmericaAgain! will equip citizens to enforce rule of law from millions of homes and mobile devices, retain control of what we earn by our honest effort, and keep government out of the extortion and coercion business, so that individuals, churches, and charities can resume our traditional roles as America's support system for the truly needy, rather than letting government breed generations of parasitic citizens, to secure their votes.

Q: Enforcing the U.S. Constitution seems so obvious; why haven't we done this before?

For the same reason the Pharaohs didn't have air conditioning: there is a time for everything in history. Some days, the world just changes.

Q: There are so many 'save America' plans asking for donations; none of them is actually *doing* anything. Why is AmericaAgain! any different?

Unique among 'save America' efforts, ours is a long-term *action plan* that is peaceful, practical, and perpetual; we have staffing and facilities plans in place and legal organization (charitable trust) that can deliver real results over generations. After seven years and over 25,000 hours R&D by 24 volunteers, we believe AmericaAgain! is the best plan but if you find a better one, support it. We're on the same team.

Q: Constitutional law firms such as The Justice Foundation, Rutherford Institute, American Center for Law and Justice, and others, already exist. Why assemble another national legal team?

Because no public interest law firm engages in criminal prosecution. Excellent organizations such as those listed above perform a vital function: defending Americans whose constitutional rights are threatened. The Legal Section at AmericaAgain! will offer more vital public interest law: defend the U.S. Constitution itself, and the sovereign powers of the People and States.

Q: If I sign up, can we put my U.S. senator in prison right now? He's a criminal!

No; AmericaAgain! will take each tactical step in order, as presented in this book. Once we have taken Congress out of Washington DC, this will change everything; a HUGE, difficult goal in itself, that will take years. Building and refining the Indictment Engine™ will require a good deal of legal staff effort -- thus money. Thus, dues-paying members. As with any national effort, we must crawl before we walk.

Q: Why not just use Nullification?

It is presently the best option available, but it does not arrest most D.C. organized crime. For instance, since 1862 our federal servants have forced us to use worthless counterfeit paper as 'U.S. Dollars', in open violation of the Constitution. No State has nullified that crime. Our Constitution has one standard for all such things in all 50 States; nullification will only create an increasing hodgepodge and cannot possibly keep up with the pace of D.C. organized crime.

Q: What about an Article V constitutional convention (con con) to repair our Constitution's flaws?

Washington D.C. brazenly violates the Constitution not because it needs amendment but because it needs *enforcement*. No serious citizen can maintain that criminals will obey a new Constitution any more than they obey the one we have.

Q: Does AmericaAgain! agree with CSPOA (Constitutional Sheriffs and Peace Officers Assn) and Oath Keepers?

We more than simply agree; our founder considers Sheriff Mack and Stewart Rhodes to be comrades in arms, and those two action organizations to be vital to the mission of AmericaAgain! and to the new way of life we seek. Popular sovereignty at last; We The People, finally enforcing the U.S. Constitution.

Q: What will AmericaAgain! do to stop Islam in America? Its terrorism is transforming us into another Europe!

While it is true that radical Islam has been tactically shrewd and ruthless in European history for 1,400 years, with respect to America consider three things:

1) Compare death tolls; the U.S. military has killed over a million Muslims in 15 years. A foreign power occupies and plunders their towns, and they will never forget it. Foreign invasions by the U.S. military have been longstanding violations of the U.S. Constitution, the oil industry receiving free security

services as it sucks Arab lands dry of oil, raking in billions in profits every quarter while taxpayers foot the bill. Thousands of brave Americans give their lives, limbs, and sanity for banking, petrochemical, and arms industry bottom lines. This is lawless and totally un-American.

2) At one time, Roman Catholics tortured, imprisoned, and killed those who refused to adopt their belief system. At one time, Mormon men kept a harem of wives, including pre-pubescent girls. We hear no national call to exterminate Roman Catholicism or Mormonism in America, because those belief systems now conform to America's laws. The same can be true of Islam; if we establish firm laws, it will be Muslims' choice whether their belief system is outlawed in these United States.

3) We will be tough on terror. Click on [Legislative Action](#) and scroll to reform laws #2 and #12, tough laws to end the transformation of our civilization by abortionists, sexual perverts, and the 1,400-year-long Muslim-Jewish war.

Q: What about the flood of illegal aliens flooding our schools and social services?

See the 20 AmericaAgain! Legislative Action reform laws: first, we end the lawless 'Anchor Baby' tactic; second, we finish building the border fence, and beef up ground and aerial border assets; third, we push Congress to get tough on enforcement; fourth, we restore the Citizen Militia of each state. For 50 years since the Eisenhower administration, Congress has served corporate interests and the wealthy by looking the other way to provide housekeepers, nannies, gardeners, and dishwashers at 30 cents on the dollar...while taxpayers pay for the education and healthcare for those illegals' children. Finally, reform law #20 will end unconstitutional welfare state programs (for rich and poor alike), removing the economic incentive for illegal immigration.

Q: Is AmericaAgain! a GOP front group?

No; our founder's book *This Bloodless Liberty* dedicates a chapter to exposing the corrupt GOP. Although the Democrat party is also corrupt and incites class warfare, parasitism, and bureaucracy, it is a fact of history that Karl Marx's most influential follower was Abe Lincoln, the first GOP president. But both major political parties are corrupt to the core; AmericaAgain! leaves politics behind us forever, and does not support either corrupt party.

Q: Does AmericaAgain! align with the TEA Party movement or Ron Paul Revolution?

AmericaAgain! embodies James Madison's principles, thus those of Ron Paul, so we are aligned with TEA Party groups that have not joined the GOP. The TEA Party is the most important citizen awakening in a

century. It will remain vital to electing local, county, and state servants who obey the Constitution. But Washington D.C. is organized crime, and elections can't replace law enforcement. Ron Paul focused on electoral politics for decades, yet even after the TEA Party 2010 landslide, D.C. corruption has only increased.

Q: What are we going to do about all the armored vehicles and billions of rounds of ammo being purchased by governments local, state, and federal? Does AmericaAgain! have a plan to fight this power aimed at us?

Citizens should not trust government any further than we can control them, but gangs of roving thugs and starving, armed neighbors will be a harsh reality if a Great Depression II hits. We The People have not formed Citizen Militia as we stipulate in the Constitution, and *someone* will have to keep gangs from pillaging communities.

Q: Do I become part of my local Citizen Militia via AmericaAgain! Minutemen™?

No. If you have a local unorganized Citizen Militia group, it can become an AmericaAgain! Minutemen™ affiliate, as any gun shop, tactical training center, or tactical trainer can do. We are not the Citizen Militia, but a proposed national resource to help push Militia legislation through State legislatures, per Article I, Section 8, Clause 16 of the U.S. Constitution, and help citizens do their duty per Clause 15 by networking citizens with service suppliers.

Q: I want to take real action, right now...what can I do to hit back at our domestic enemies TODAY?

Fast, simple actions: two mouse clicks on Facebook, 'Like' and 'Share', only take about 10 seconds. Spread the good news in social media; link to our 5-minute intro video, and to the free PDF book.

If you want to do something more proactive, host a showing of [AmericaAgain! – The Movie](#) for a small meet-up group or a larger group in your club, church, or veterans' group in your community and discuss the movie afterwards. Think of friends in your church or homeschooling group, Ron Paul advocates, End The Fed supporters, ranchers and landowners, TEA Party supporters. No one has a better plan to restore our rule of law and our civilization. Give your friends hope by introducing AmericaAgain!.

Click on the red 'Get Started' button and join as an AmericaAgain! member. Sign up as an AmericaAgain! District Leader to help in our America's House™ campaign in one of 33 state capitols in 2016; the event will only take a few hours, total (eleven states have already ratified: KY, MD, NC, NH, NJ, NY, PA, RI, SC, VA, VT). We provide District Leader materials.

Q: Can your AmericaAgain! Indictment Engine™ trump the Constitution’s Supremacy Clause, that makes federal courts supreme over State courts?

That is not what Article VI, Section 2 (‘the Supremacy Clause’) does. It stipulates that the U.S. Constitution and all laws made in harmony with it “*shall be the supreme Law of the Land; and the Judges in every State shall be bound thereby...*”. So every State judge is bound not only to *obey* the U.S. Constitution but also to *enforce* it against members of Congress who, by defrauding those they pretend to represent, are also violating their State Penal Codes. In every such case, the State Judge is constitutionally superior to the federal judge.

Q: What about Congress’ sovereign immunity in the Constitution?

That clause (Article I, Section 6) says, “*They shall in all cases except treason, **felony**, and breach of the peace, be privileged from arrest...*”. [Bold emphasis added.] AmericaAgain! will bring State *felony* cases against members of Congress.

Q: Still, can’t the bad guys in Congress just get federal courts to shut us down?

How? Article III, Section 2 stipulates that the U.S. Supreme Court has original jurisdiction only over cases concerning the U.S. Constitution or a federal law, or where a State is a party. In all AmericaAgain! cases, plaintiffs and defendants will be citizens of the same State and we will not touch federal matters. Inferior federal courts are even less of a factor, totally lacking jurisdiction.

Q: What about so-called ‘Removal Jurisdiction’? They just get a federal judge to spring them!

Removal Jurisdiction (28 USC 1441) is a clever law allowing any federal actor brought up on State charges, to apply to the federal court to remove the case from the State courts. But 28 USC 1441 only applies to *civil* lawsuits brought in a State against a federal actor; it does not apply in criminal cases. More importantly, the court of public opinion would not allow an indicted politician to use a Get-Out-Of-Jail-Free card concocted by Congress itself, to free its members indicted of felonies! If they attempt it, AmericaAgain! will expose such tactics immediately in the international media. We are determined to end D.C. organized crime.

Q: So is this ‘Common Law Grand Juries’ run by citizens, separate from government?

Absolutely not; all criminal cases brought by AmericaAgain! members will be standard criminal indictments brought in our existing State criminal courts.

Q: Will a State Criminal Court Judge hear a case against a member of Congress? It's never been done.

Yes it has; in 2010, a Texas criminal court convicted former U.S. Congressman Tom DeLay on two criminal counts for crimes committed while he was Minority Whip of the U.S. House of Representatives. Through the James Madison Briefing Room™, our Legal Section will brief State prosecutors and judges who are ignorant of their sovereign power to enforce the Supreme Law. Our cases will be brought in clusters, so prosecutors and judges will not have to take these historic cases by themselves, but will have identical cases being heard by other courts in the same State, in approximately the same time frame.

Q: But our State judges are as corrupt as the federal judges are!

We do not deny the existence of corrupt members of the judiciary and law enforcement, but most are honest, conscientious professionals. Still, if a state DA, prosecutor, or judge refuses to enforce the Constitution, our members will work with other groups in that district to replace the corrupt actor.

Q: Can I and other AmericaAgain! members get our court to indict our corrupt State legislators? They're as bad as Congress.

AmericaAgain! is focused on enforcement against members of Congress only. Other organizations may rise up to pursue corrupt city, county, and state politicians; if so, we wish them great success.

Q: You mention God and Jesus Christ in the declaration; are you proposing theocracy?

Nothing in our organization proposes establishing religion. As long as they do no harm to others, Americans should be free to worship in any manner they like – or not to worship or believe in God at all. AmericaAgain! is a private member organization predicated on Christ and the Constitution. Anyone who is not opposed to that and who can support our AmericaAgain! Declaration, is welcome to join us.

Q: As a Christian organization, does AmericaAgain! accept people of other faiths?

Certainly. As a private member organization, we believe in the lordship of Jesus Christ and promulgate His foundational place in the formation of our civilization (our system of law, social and family mores, economics, etc) and welcome as a member any American who can live with the Christian nature of our message, without creating argument or dissent about it. We will not promote or promulgate any law respecting religious belief or exercise of religion, unless a supposed 'religion' calls for acts of oppression or violence to individuals or classes of people.

Q: Is AmericaAgain! membership open to my mayor, police chief, State legislator, or city employees?

No; AmericaAgain! is *citizen* self-government. Given the conflict of interests inherent in downsizing government, no politician can join as a member. We welcome their support, however – and their donations, since we've donated to *their* cause all our working lives.

Q: It seems impossible to obey the Constitution and restore only silver and gold U.S. money. There is not enough gold on earth to do that; plus, doesn't that just reward the evil gold-hoarders?

Organized crime's 152-year-long counterfeiting scheme is collapsing; as of July 2014 many major countries including Brazil, Russia, India, China, Iran, South Africa, and Germany — as well as many smaller countries — are abandoning the FED cartel's counterfeit U.S. Dollar as their trading reserve currency.

This mega-crime is headed for collapse, and Congress' \$220 trillion in unfunded liabilities also constitutes a ticking bomb. If a Great Depression II comes, to recover our economy we will be forced to return to lawful U.S. money stipulated in the Constitution. It is not true that there is insufficient precious metal, as we explain in the second half of our blog article entitled *Great Depression II*.

Q: Who started AmericaAgain! and who will run it?

Click on [About](#) and its pull-down sub-tabs on our site, for background on the founding team, member governance, and operations staff.

Once the mission is capitalized, we hope to recruit statesman and 16 year veteran criminal prosecutor Trey Gowdy (R-SC) to become AmericaAgain! Chief Counsel, where he can re-train State criminal court judges and prosecutors and America's law school professors, about the Constitution's proper order of sovereigns.

Q: Where can I find the entire mission defined?

Click on the [AmericaAgain! Declaration](#) to read the founding document dated Thanksgiving Day 2012, on which the AmericaAgain! trust mission is based.

Appendix C

The AmericaAgain! Declaration

When a government has ceased to protect the lives, liberty and property of We The People from whom its legitimate powers are derived, and for the advancement of whose happiness it was instituted, and so far from being a guarantee for the enjoyment of those inestimable and inalienable rights, becomes an instrument in the hands of evil rulers for their oppression;

When the federal republican Constitution, which they have sworn to support, no longer has a substantial existence – the whole nature of our servant government having been changed without our consent, from a restricted republic of sovereign States to a consolidated central despotism in which productive Americans are forced to work for bureaucrats, bankers, favored industries, and a growing parasitic population that has rendered our Republic fully socialist;

When, long after the spirit of the Constitution has departed, moderation is thrown to the wind by those in power, the semblance of freedom removed, and the forms of the Constitution discontinued – as in the arrogant violation of the Second Amendment’s proscription against any infringement of the right of the People to keep and bear arms (which Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 assumes is the duty of all able-bodied Americans);

When for five generations, We The People have suffered the general government’s instigation, perpetration, funding, and defense of organized crime;

When, far from our petitions being regarded, citizens who show public concern for these infringements and usurpations are marked as ‘terrorists’ by tyrannical new federal agencies hatched under the guise of ‘war on terror’;

When, with each new legislature, administration, and federal Supreme Court, the public servants of We The People more openly and arrogantly burden us and encroach on our privacy; on our liberty to travel freely; on our ability to enjoy our own property freely or to raise our children as we see fit; on our ability to actually own our property free and clear; to operate our farms, shops, or businesses as we see fit without posing any harm to others;

In consequence of such acts of malfeasance and abdication on the part of the servant government, anarchy threatens to dissolve civil society into its original elements, the first law of nature and the right of self-preservation, the powers reserved by We The People as stipulated in the U.S. Constitution, Amendment X enjoins not only our right but a sacred obligation to our posterity, to enforce the specific limits of federal power as enumerated in that supreme Law of the Land, through the Courts of our sovereign States and through such federal legislative reforms as We The People may effect, to secure our future welfare and happiness.

Nations, as well as individuals, are amenable for their acts to the public opinion of mankind. A statement of a part of our grievances is therefore submitted to an impartial world along with the peaceful, lawful,

and legitimate enforcement steps that We The People of these United States now intend to take, to which the nations of the earth are witness.

We The People of the fifty sovereign States of America, creators of the U.S. Constitution, acknowledge the duty of every American to preserve, protect, and defend that Supreme Law. We hereby announce to a watching world our intention to restore the original form, purpose, and enumerated limits of our government, superintending from this day forward our State courts and federal servants so that we may once more secure the Blessings of Liberty to ourselves and to our posterity.

These fifty United States have a solemn duty to serve their citizen masters by enforcing our supreme Law of the Land when one or more branches of federal government violate it. The three branches of federal government are creatures — things created by us in the U.S. Constitution, the highest Law of the Land throughout this Republic.

In the Constitution, We the People clearly enumerate the powers of federal government. We retain any powers not specifically enumerated therein, to ourselves and our sovereign States. Any exercise of power by federal government beyond those listed powers is an ongoing violation of the Supreme Law.

President Jefferson said that “in questions of powers...let no more be heard of confidence in man, but bind him down from mischief by the chains of the Constitution”. Such “binding down” can be peaceably accomplished by binding the federal purse and by We the People and sovereign States enforcing that Law of Limitation for the first time in American history.

The present \$3.9 trillion annual federal revenue — and the far larger mountain of fraudulent financial derivatives that Congress allows the financial industry to create from thin air and our labor — have spawned a brood of corruptions as unlimited oceans of money always do. This ocean of illicit D.C. cash has spawned unconstitutional federal powers, cabinet departments, agents, agencies, programs, projects, offices, regulations, and financial industry ‘assets’ that for sheer number are impossible to list here but that threaten our liberties, property, livelihood, posterity, and public morals, making a joke of our Supreme Law.

In Federalist #28, Alexander Hamilton said that by merely exercising our power as creators of the federal government, we can prevail: “the larger the American population would become, the more effectively we can resist federal government tyranny... Power being almost always the rival of power, the general government will at all times stand ready to check the usurpations of State governments, and these will have the same disposition towards the general government. The People, by throwing themselves into either scale, will infallibly make it preponderate. If their rights are invaded by either, they can make use of the other as the instrument of redress..”. The mission of AmericaAgain! is to make good on the guarantees offered in the Federalist Papers to our forefathers.

All three branches of our federal creature have ceased to check-and-balance one another, instead colluding over the past 150 years abusing the “necessary and proper”, “general welfare”, and “interstate commerce” clauses to fashion a lawless, limitless system of power, pork, and perquisites warned against by James Madison, the primary author of the Constitution:“...it is evident that there is not a single power whatever, which may not have some reference to the common defense or the general welfare; nor a power of any magnitude which, in its exercise, does not involve or admit an application of money. The government, therefore, which possesses power in either one or other of these extents, is a government without the limitations formed by a particular enumeration of powers.

Consequently, the meaning and effect of this particular enumeration is destroyed by the exposition given to these general phrases... Congress is authorized to provide money for the common defense and general welfare. In both, is subjoined to this authority an enumeration of the cases to which their power shall extend...a question arises whether (any) particular measure be within the enumerated authorities vested in Congress. If it be, the money requisite for it may be applied to it; if it be not, no such application can be made.”

“It is incumbent in this, as in every other exercise of power by the federal government, to prove from the Constitution, that it grants the particular power exercised.”

“With respect to the words “general welfare,” I have always regarded them as qualified by the detail of powers connected with them. To take them in a literal and unlimited sense would be a metamorphosis of the Constitution into a character which there is a host of proofs was not contemplated by its creators.”

Congress and presidents for many generations have violated the highest law in America in precisely this blank-check manner, at a cost of tens of trillions of dollars – and at the further cost of our liberty, privacy, and rights to property and peaceful self-government. When a government of, by, and for The People stands in perennial, collusive violation of the Constitution, We The People have constitutional authority to take enforcement action. The duty of constitutional law enforcement falls on We the People, not by resisting government’s lawlessness with lawlessness of our own but rather through having the courts of our sovereign States bring law enforcement power to bear as our right and duty under that Law.

With respect to compliance with his “Oath or Affirmation, to support this Constitution”, no public official can ever be allowed to be the judge of his own case, as Presidents Jefferson and Madison observed.

The nefarious practice of executive orders is nowhere authorized in Article II of the Constitution. Numerous such executive fiats are demonstrable violations of the limited powers stipulated in Article II, yet We The People have had no voice in said imperial edicts issued by presidents. The same principle holds true for treaties signed by tyrannical presidents under the noses of the American people, to our clear detriment, without popular review before being trundled through a complicit U.S. Senate.

Every public official’s oath is made to We the People; the Constitution commands that the official be bound by that oath; thus We the People have the right to enforce that oath and the power to do so as well, for no right can exist without an effective remedy, including remedy via State courts.

Corrupt practices of Congress now infest our State, county, and municipal governments also, as U.S. Supreme Court Justice Louis Brandeis suggested in his 1928 dissenting opinion in *Olmsted v. U.S.*: “In a government of laws... Our government is the potent, the omnipresent teacher. For good or for ill, it teaches the whole people by its example. Crime is contagious. If the government becomes a lawbreaker, it breeds contempt for law...”.

Congress has perennially refused to balance its federal budgets.

The flow of illegal aliens across our borders reached epidemic proportions long ago, yet Congress refuses to seal the borders, instead arming a ticking time bomb against our culture and civil order; saddling Taxpayers with the cost of socialist programs for politicians’ future political pawns. America

was a melting pot Republic with a common language, currency, culture and work ethic; now it is polyglot warring factions seeking African-America, Mexican-America, Israeli-America, and Muslim America.

The U.S. Congress was intended to be populated by citizen-statesmen for limited terms so that no lifelong political oligarchy would rule over the citizens as is now the case, with members of Congress being wealthy, insular individuals with little affinity with, or empathy for, the average citizen. Members of Congress shamelessly enjoy fat pensions, insurance policies, private spas, limousines, private jets hidden in federal budgets, and much more – paid for by citizens who will never enjoy such free luxuries.

The original intent of the Constitution's framers was to balance the Legislative branch with two bodies, the House of Representatives representing the interests of the People, and the Senate representing the interests of the States. Prior to 1913, the individual State legislatures appointed representatives to serve in the US Senate who were expected to act and vote in the interest of the State or were subject to immediate recall and replacement.

During the administration of Woodrow Wilson, Congress introduced the Seventeenth Amendment, which was ratified under questionable circumstances. The new amendment stripped away a critical power of the States to control Washington, D.C. by balancing the desires of the mob with cooler heads in their deliberative legislatures. Making both houses of Congress elected directly by the People opened the Senate to even greater corruption by moneyed interests and their lobbyists.

Many socialist accretions that have drained America's private sector wealth and inflated dependent populations, could never have passed if the sovereign States had retained direct control of the U.S. Senate as designed by the framers. Repealing the 17th Amendment will restore this critical check-and-balance mechanism as our founding fathers intended when they designed the U.S. Constitution.

Because the Thirteenth Amendment disallows slavery or involuntary servitude, national conscription for military or other national service would be illegal.

In the interests of a massive industry rather than national security, the U.S. Congress has refused to cut off funding for undeclared, unprovoked foreign attacks and invasions ordered or maintained by presidents who cannot prove they serve a national defense purpose. There will always be men in the world whose goal is plunder, to amass insane wealth; such chieftains buy and trade politicians as game pieces, world without end. They amass plunder using the U.S. military as free mercenaries.

The U.S. Constitution only authorizes Congress to use military power in declared war with a Navy, or with a Citizen Militia mustered for national purposes for a maximum of two years, or to use the Citizen Militia of the Several States, with officers and training provided by the States, "to execute the Laws of the Union, suppress Insurrections, and repel Invasions". No other federal armed forces are authorized by the Constitution.

Thus, it is illegal for full-time U.S. military ground forces to even exist, much less to plunder foreign resources or threaten foreign people who present no threat to us, under the guise of 'democracy', 'peacekeeping', 'war on terror', or 'protecting American interests abroad'.

The only difference that the United States military industry brings to conquered lands is replacing Arab family crests or banana republic dictators' logos with U.S.-based corporate logos. While this lawless plunder continues, We The People will continue to be regarded as enemies by citizens of the world.

The majority of Americans was once Christian; most still profess Christianity at least in name. The melting-pot culture that made America the envy of the world was not theocracy, but was demonstrably the ethic of Christ, not of Mormonism, Judaism, or Islam. We The People refuse to have America become as Europe – another battleground for a 1,400-year old Muslim-Jewish conflict.

The legislation labeled ‘Legal Tender Act’ beginning in 1862 and collusive rulings by the U.S. Supreme Court in 1871 and 1884 violated the U.S. Constitution’s stipulations in Article I, Sections 8 and 10. By law, only Congress has the power only to coin gold and silver, and every State shall use only gold and silver coin as legal tender. All paper scrip – and the tens of trillions of dollars annually in derivative financial instruments – are manifestly illegal and immoral, yet enabled under the protection of Congress, whose members have overseen and acquiesced in a 150-year-old conspiracy to defraud, embezzle from, and place into servitude the citizens they pretend to serve and represent.

It is *illegal* for Congress to declare that paper shall be considered lawful money. It is *illegal* for Congress to grant a concession to a private cartel using the Federal Reserve brand to manufacture counterfeit (paper) money and to require the People and sovereign States to pay face value plus interest for the worthless scrip. Before Great Depression II falls on our heads, we declare *this will not stand*.

Congress has willfully allowed the Internal Revenue Service to perennially violate the federal tax laws, regulations, and its own operating manual, transforming Taxpayers by terrorist coercion into pack-mules to carry the financial burdens of Congress’ demonstrable crimes. We refuse to allow Congress to burden future generations with an equally corrupt revenue-neutral ‘fair tax’, so-called, that would continue to amass over four times the revenues required to fund enumerated federal powers.

It is *illegal* for Congress to allow its servants, federal judges, to hold the entire population in 50 sovereign states hostage to the 1% sexual pervert lobby. In the Constitution, nowhere do We The People empower Congress or any federal court to hold the population hostage to an immoral, arrogant minority by the imperial whim of five people in robes who on June 26, 2015 in their preposterous opinion, suggested that sexual perversion would now become ‘marriage’ in America. *This will not stand*.

On a Sunday night in March 2010, the Democrat members of Congress conspired to transform the IRS into an American Gestapo – finally unmasking its terror organization to enforce its unconstitutional ‘health care’ scheme in which Barack Hussein Obama was also complicit. Now with the GOP members of Congress fully on board with this arrogant tyranny, history proves that if Congress is allowed to fully arrogate this lawless new power, it will never relinquish them. *This will not stand*.

It is illegal for Congress to allow illegal aliens to enter this country and be catered to by federal government — the exact opposite of enforcing immigration laws that every productive American expects to have enforced. Individual works of mercy and foreign missions are biblical outreach; unrestrained communism and open borders are not. The Obama administration and Congress are holding several hundred million productive Americans hostage on behalf of a militant, tactically shrewd lobby of a few thousand activists. Those who pay property taxes are forced to pay the education, food, clothing, medical, incarceration, and law enforcement bills of an illegal horde who are invited in and catered to by a lawless, arrogant, dismissive Congress. *This will not stand*.

Now, the militant Islamist army is following the path opened by the abortionists, by militant sexual perverts, and by the illegal alien lobby. It is illegal for Congress to allow any federal judge to enforce, support, enable, or even allow any alien law-code — whether Islamic sharia or any other — to be

recognized or enforced in place of the established civil and criminal laws of these sovereign States. *This will not stand.*

* * * * *

After our long failure to perform our citizen duties, bearing the cost of our abdication on every hand, We the People of these fifty united States intend to lawfully, peacefully begin enforcing the Constitution in each of the 435 U.S. House districts and in each of our 50 States against its violation by our U.S. congressmen and senators, effecting such law enforcement through local AmericaAgain! members singly and statewide in a mechanism called the AmericaAgain! Indictment Engine™.

We the People hereby announce our intention to draft, refine, and push through the passage of the following Legislative Action projects. As a plea-bargaining package offered to any member of Congress criminally indicted using the AmericaAgain! Indictment Engine™, or as an immunity package for those who have not yet been targeted, We The People will demand that members of the U.S. House of Representatives and the U.S. Senate agree in writing to do the following:

1) Enact the ***Bring Congress Home Act***, or 'BCHA', stipulating that:

Section 1. No member of Congress shall have a private office or staff located in Washington D.C..

Section 2. All members of Congress shall serve a maximum of two terms of office.

Section 3. No district of the U.S. House of Representatives shall contain more than 50,000 people, as stipulated in the original First Amendment passed by Congress in 1789, presently working its way through ratification in the State legislatures to become the 28th Amendment.

Section 4. To remain properly accountable and accessible to the sovereign People that (s)he represents, every member of the U.S. House of Representatives shall be provided with a single office located within his/her district, paid staff not exceeding two persons, reasonable office expenses, and the hardware, software, and encryption technology and services required to conduct the business of the U.S. House of Representatives, working from his/her own district.

Section 5. To remain properly accountable and accessible to the sovereign States that the U.S. Senate was originally designed to represent, every member of the U.S. Senate shall be provided with a single office located within close proximity to the State capitol, also with paid staff not to exceed four persons, reasonable office expenses, and the hardware, software, and encryption technology and services required to conduct the business of the U.S. Senate, working from his/her own State capitol, pursuant to such time as the 17th Amendment shall be repealed.

Section 6. Public funds used by any member of Congress shall be limited to the member's salary – which shall, effective immediately, be 50% of present salary; office staff, space rent, and expenses; self-operated vehicle lease payment, fuel and insurance; coach-class airfare for public business; and mail costs to communicate with his/her sovereigns.

Section 7. Any and all other publicly-funded expenditures inuring to the benefit of a member of Congress shall hereafter be considered illegal use of public funds, including but not limited to: pensions and insurance premiums (retroactive), foreign travel under the guise of legislative business, limousines or other special conveyances, spas, hairdressers, and club memberships.

2) Enact the **Constitutional Courts Act**, stipulating:

Section 1. Powers enumerated by The People to their federal servants are few and specific, and are found in Article I, Section 8 of the U.S. Constitution. The inferior federal courts allowed to Congress by its sovereigns the American People, under Article III, Section 1 for its own federal business shall from the date of enactment hereof, be disallowed from involving themselves or exercising jurisdiction in any case involving issues not directly and logically extending from the specific enumerated duties of Congress in Article I, Section 8 of the U.S. Constitution.

Section 2. The American People stipulated in Article III, Section 2, Clause 2 of the U.S. Constitution, that the U.S. supreme Court, "shall have appellate jurisdiction...with such Exceptions, and under such Regulations as the Congress shall make"; therefore, Congress hereby excludes from federal court jurisdiction any and all cases involving:

- a. Taking of human life, from the point of conception onwards;*
- b. Human sexual practices or the institution of marriage;*
- c. Healthcare;*
- d. Education; and*
- e. Any foreign secular or religious law-code proposed or attempted within these United States.*

Section 3. In Article III, Section 1 of the U.S. Constitution, the People stipulate that the "judicial Power of the United States shall be vested in one supreme Court, and in such inferior Courts as the Congress may from time to time ordain and establish"; therefore within 12 months of passage of this Act:

- e. No 'administrative law' tribunal in these United States shall bind the citizen in any way;*
- f. No administrative adjudicator shall be referred to as 'judge';*
- g. No administrative tribunal shall be referred to, or refer to itself, as 'court'; and*

- h. *No administrative process or tribunal shall describe its processes in terms such as ‘order’, ‘subpoena’, ‘warrant’, or ‘the record’, which are reserved for constitutional judiciary.*

Section 4. As stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 of the U.S. Constitution, the several States retain the power to enforce this legislation by appropriate State legislation and duly authorized Citizen Militia enforcement action within their respective jurisdictions.

3) Enact the **Secure Borders Act**, stipulating:

Section 1. Each citizen of these United States has an inalienable right to defend his own life, liberty, and private property.

Section 2. Attending that right is the duty stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 of the U.S. Constitution, for Citizen Militia to “execute the Laws of the Union, suppress Insurrections, and repel Invasions”.

Section 3. Congress hereby acknowledges each border State’s legislature’s special right and duty stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 16, to appoint the officers and train the Militia of that State.

Section 4. To aid in its duty per Clause 15, Congress shall provide for immediately constructing a secure border fence, with reasonable alternatives employed for riverine sections of the U.S.-Mexico border, and Congress shall waive environmental, regulatory, and bureaucratic requirements such that the border fence project shall avoid the time and cost overruns common to federal government projects.

Section 5. Congress shall provide for an increase in border federal troop strength, airborne assets, and electronic detection as to furnish a demonstrably effective impediment to illegal crossing by any means.

Section 6. Congress shall coordinate this effort with the legislatures and their duly authorized Citizen Militia (where applicable) of the sovereign States of California, Arizona, New Mexico, and Texas, and shall accept all reasonable aid and alliance with said legislatures along their own sovereign borders, to timely construct said fence.

Section 7. Congress shall immediately discontinue and defund all agencies, bureaus and programs that in any way encourage, facilitate, or appear to support illegal immigration.

Section 8. As stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 of the U.S. Constitution, the several States retain the power to enforce this legislation by appropriate State legislation and duly authorized Citizen Militia enforcement within their respective jurisdictions.

4) Enact the **Return of Sovereign Lands Act**, stipulating:

Section 1. Upon acceptance as a sovereign State of these United States, all lands and resources within said State become the sovereign property of the American People living within said State, and the individual right to private property is no more sacred than the collective right of sovereign property for every sovereign government on earth. The federal government has no lawful authority or claim of sovereignty over – or claim to minerals or other natural resources in, on or under – any land on earth, except as stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 17 of the U.S. Constitution.

Section 2. No sale of any land or resource within any of the 50 sovereign States shall be made by the federal government or any entity thereof on behalf of federal government, effective immediately, except such surface land as stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 17 of the U.S. Constitution.

Section 3. The United States government shall, within 24 months of the passage of this Act, relinquish all claims to, or jurisdiction in, all sovereign places other than those lands specifically stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 17 of the U.S. Constitution as being within the exclusive legislative domain of Congress.

*Section 4. The federal government has no constitutional authority to **seize** private or State sovereign land, water, timber, oil, gas, minerals, or other natural resources in, on, or under such land in any State, for any reason, under any conditions.*

*Section 5. Other than purchases from the States for military installations, federal government has no constitutional authority to **accept** lands or resources via a State constitution or legislative act.*

Section 6. As to purchases from the sovereign States for military installations, federal government has constitutional authority to purchase lands in a State only with "Consent of the Legislature of the State in which the Same shall be". Said consent of the State Legislature must be accompanied by a majority-vote approval of the People of that State via single-issue referendum or plebiscite.

Section 7. All present federally claimed, held, or controlled lands and any minerals, water, forests and timber, or any other resource within each sovereign State shall revert within 24 months to full control and ownership of the State in which it is located, to be managed and controlled as the People of that State shall determine. The costs of transferring control of formerly federally-claimed lands and natural resources shall be borne by the State in which said lands and resources are located.

Section 8. All federal land-use regulations, national forest and park acts, and like federal controls, restrictions, and prohibitions that deprive private owners of the full use and enjoyment of their private properties pursuant to the laws of the several States, shall be repealed within 12 months of passage of this Act.

Section 9. As reparations for the past federal use and control of sovereign State lands, all federal government improvements, fixtures, facilities, equipment, vehicles and other appurtenances located within each sovereign State shall become the property of that State, effective immediately. The legal transfer of all said public property located within each State shall be administered by the government of that State, and shall include executive, legislative and judicial branches and Citizen Militia as applicable.

Section 10. Congress shall provide to the sovereign People of the United States, within 12 months of passage of this Act, its detailed plan to relinquish control of all foreign military bases and to cease funding for, and operations of, all foreign land-based military and civil government operations, transferring foreign civil governance to the governments or people of those sovereign lands, within 36 months of the passage of this Act. All foreign, insular and/or 'U.S. possession' claims shall revert to the full, unfettered control of the peoples of those sovereign lands, at their own expense and with no additional expense borne by American citizens after 24 months from the passage of this Act.

Section 11. Within 12 months, Congress shall immediately cease all foreign aid of a military nature to any government, regime, entity, or individual.

Section 12. Within 24 months, Congress shall cease all foreign aid of a non-military nature to any government, regime, entity, or individual; said aid to be immediately reduced by 33% for the first 12 months and by 66% for the entire period of the second 12 months after the passage of this Act.

5) Enact the **Clean Bill Act**, stipulating:

Section 1. All bills passing out of any committee in Congress shall treat only the subject found in the title of the bill, and shall not exceed 50 pages, single-sided, double-spaced, 12-point type.

Section 2. No committee shall add any amendment, rider, or earmark or authorize any agency, bureau, department, expenditure, office, power, program, or regulation that cannot be demonstrated is directly entailed in the subject and title of the bill.

6) Enact the **Lawful United States Money and Banking Act** which will contain elements of, but be more comprehensive than H.R. 459, 833, 1094, 1095, 1098, 1496 and 2768 and S.B. 202, stipulating at least the following:

Section 1. The American people have delegated the power to 'coin Money' only to Congress, and have delegated to Congress only the power to 'coin' Money.

Section 2. Congress lacks any authority to delegate or to fail, neglect, or refuse to exercise this power.

Section 3. The Legal Tender Act of 1862, the Federal Reserve Act of 1913, and all subsequent amendments of those acts, have been unconstitutional since their purported enactment.

Section 4. The special privileges now attaching to Federal Reserve Notes— that such notes shall be redeemed in lawful money by the United States Department of the Treasury, shall be receivable for all taxes and other public dues, and shall be legal tender for all debts, public and private—have since enactment been in violation of our Supreme Law.

Section 5. As remedies for these violations of the Constitution, Congress shall establish as an alternative to the Federal Reserve System and Federal Reserve Notes, a system of official money consisting solely of gold and silver, with silver coins to be valued in 'dollars' at the prevailing exchange rate between silver and gold in the free market.

Section 6. This new, lawful U.S. money shall be produced through immediate free coinage of whatever gold and silver may be brought to the United States Mints; including sale of the existing national gold stocks, replaced by silver stock if the gold-silver ratio suggests silver as preferable for the initial coinage.

Section 7. Said reserves and coinage and/or fully-convertible paper or electronic receipts for physical gold and silver, shall be substituted for Federal Reserve Notes as rapidly as maintenance of stability throughout America's economy will permit, in all financial transactions of the general government.

Section 8. The Federal Reserve Act of 1913 (as amended) shall be further amended such that: a) after the effective date of such legislation, the Federal Reserve System shall have no official relationship to the general government, and b) Federal Reserve regional banks shall obtain new charters from the States consistent with the laws thereof or cease doing business as of the date on which the Secretary of the Treasury shall certify that all financial transactions of federal government are being conducted solely in gold and silver or fully-convertible paper or electronic receipts for physical gold and silver.

Section 9. The States have always enjoyed the right as sovereign governments and a duty pursuant to Article I, Section 10 of the Constitution to employ gold and silver coin or fully-convertible paper or electronic receipts for physical gold and silver, to the exclusion of any other currency as their medium of exchange in their sovereign functions. Neither Congress, nor the president, nor any court, nor any international or supra-national body, nor any private parties have any authority to require a State to employ anything other than gold and silver coin or fully-convertible paper or electronic receipts for physical gold and silver, for such purposes.

Section 10. The practice of fractional reserve banking is to be ended within 12 months of the passage of this legislation, and all American financial institutions shall be required to maintain in their vaults 100% reserves against loans made. Any financial institution accepting deposits in the normal course of business, that is unable to pay on demand all such deposits in gold and/or silver or fully-convertible paper or electronic receipts for physical gold and silver, the directors, officers, shareholders, partners, trustees, or other owners and managers of said institution shall be personally liable (their own personal assets subject to seizure) to satisfy unpaid deposit balances under the laws of the State in which the demand for payment of such balances is made.

Section 11. It shall be a federal felony for any person to enact or enforce any tax or financial burden on: a) any exchange of one form of United States money for another form of money thereof, notwithstanding that the nominal value of one form may be different than the nominal value of the other form involved in the transaction; or b) the movement of privately-owned United States money by any private citizen, to or from the United States to or from any other domicile that said private citizen may desire, provided said funds are not being demonstrably used in, or do not demonstrably result from, illegal activity.

Section 12. This legislation shall apply to Federal Reserve Notes, base-metallic and debased silver coinage, and all paper currencies of the United States until the date on which the Secretary of the Treasury shall certify that all federal financial transactions are being conducted solely in gold and silver or fully-convertible paper or electronic receipts for physical gold and silver, and thereafter only as Congress shall determine necessary.

7) Enact the **Citizens' Privacy Act**, stipulating:

Section 1. The American people's own persons, houses, papers, telephone, email, and other communications, vehicles and effects shall be free from any and all government surveillance, collection, seizure, storage, or detainment unless preceded by issuance of a specific, bona fide judicial warrant issued upon probable cause, as stipulated in the Fourth Amendment to the U.S. Constitution.

Section 2. With the benefit of the doubt accruing to the citizen, any portion of the FISA, RFPA, USA Patriot Act, NDAA, and Intelligence Authorization Act of 2004 or any similar legislation in effect that violates the Fourth Amendment, are hereby repealed.

Section 3. Any operations of the FBI, NSA, CIA, or any other federal intelligence agency shall scrupulously refrain from infringing on the privacy and freedom of speech and expression of any American citizen, whether residing in any of the 50 sovereign States, or residing temporarily overseas.

Section 4. It shall be a federal felony for any individual or federal entity to engage in any optical, electronic, airborne, or satellite surveillance, collection, seizure, storage, detainment, tracing, or tracking of any American citizen, his property, or his communications until a judicial warrant is issued upon

probable cause, supported by oath or affirmation and particularly describing the place, items, or data to be searched and persons or things to be seized.

Section 5. No visa of an American citizen seeking to return to one of the 50 sovereign States, shall be revoked without due process of law.

Section 6. As stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 of the U.S. Constitution, the several States retain the power to enforce this legislation by appropriate State legislation and duly authorized Citizen Militia enforcement within their respective jurisdictions.

8) Enact the **Internet Liberty Act**, stipulating:

Section 1. It shall be a federal felony for any individual or group within federal government who – unilaterally or with other individuals, groups, organizations, or foreign governments – disables or censors the Internet so that it becomes inaccessible to the average computer or other Internet device in these sovereign States.

Section 2. As stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 of the U.S. Constitution, the several States retain the power to enforce this legislation by appropriate State legislation and duly authorized Citizen Militia enforcement within their respective jurisdictions.

9) **Repeal the 16th Amendment**, and enact legislation stipulating:

Section 1. Congress shall not tax wages or salaries of any American citizen, wherever domiciled, and shall levy no gift, estate, or consumption tax.

Section 2. Congress shall assure that federal employees obey the taxing statutes and regulations of the United States.

Section 3. Rulings of the United States Supreme Court relating to internal taxation shall take precedence over policies, pronouncements, or rulings of any State or federal taxing authority or quasi-court.

Section 4. This Act shall take effect within five (5) years of its passage, during which period the 16th Amendment shall be repealed via the process stipulated in Article V of the U.S. Constitution.

Section 5. As stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 of the U.S. Constitution, the several States retain the power to enforce this legislation by appropriate State legislation and duly authorized Citizen Militia enforcement within their respective jurisdictions.

10) Enact **Senate Joint Resolution 6** of the 111th Congress into statute, ending the illegal alien ‘anchor baby’ practice.

11) Enact the **Non-Conscription Act**, stipulating:

Section 1. Neither Congress nor any president or federal court has the power to conscript Americans of any age into involuntary national service or servitude of any kind.

Section 2. As stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 of the U.S. Constitution, the several States retain the power to enforce this legislation by appropriate State legislation and duly authorized Citizen Militia enforcement within their respective jurisdictions.

12) Enact the **Religious Treason Act**, outlawing religious laws or subversive activities in favor of any foreign religion, state, or other foreign interest operating on U.S. soil, providing as follows:

Section 1. Every applicant for U.S. naturalization shall be required to swear under oath that (s)he gives full allegiance to these United States of America and their laws and security interests.

Section 2. It shall be a federal offense for any educational or religious institution, public or private, to promote or incite violence or war on the basis of any religious teaching, scripture, tradition, law, or on any other basis than the security interests of these United States of America.

Section 3. All individuals and institutions found in violation of this law shall receive a warning and fine for the first infraction. Further offense(s) shall be subject to indictment for treason and seizure or destruction of land, buildings, training facilities, bank accounts, and other assets held within these United States.

Section 4. Any foreign diplomat or resident alien in violation of this Act shall forfeit his/her U.S. visa.

Section 5.

a. Upon the first instance of an individual or group discharging on behalf of a religious belief system, in any of these United States, a nuclear, chemical, or biological device capable of inflicting mass casualties: all U.S.-based land, buildings, training facilities, bank accounts, and other assets of said religious group shall be seized and if applicable, destroyed.

b. Upon the first instance of a fatal discharge in any of these United States of a conventional explosive by any individual or group on behalf of a religious belief system, there shall issue a warning of a ban on all gatherings in, or use of any facilities affiliated with said religious belief system within these United States.

c. Upon the second instance of a fatal discharge in any of these United States of a conventional explosive by any individual or group on behalf of a religious belief system, there shall issue a ban on all gatherings in, or use of any facilities affiliated with said religious system within these United States.

d. Upon the third instance of a fatal discharge in any of these United States of a conventional explosive by any individual or group on behalf of a religious belief system, all property and other assets held by or in favor of, said religious system within these United States shall be seized and if applicable, destroyed, and said system of belief shall be considered treason.

Section 6. As stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 of the U.S. Constitution, the several States retain the power to enforce this legislation by appropriate State legislation and duly authorized Citizen Militia enforcement within their respective jurisdictions.

13) **Repeal the 17th Amendment.**

14) Enact the **American Sovereignty Restoration Act** of 2009 (H.R. 1146) of the first session of the 111th Congress, stipulating:

Section 1. Federal funding of the United Nations shall cease within 36 months of the passage of this legislation.

Section 2. Any further funding of United Nations operations, and/or any continued concessions, variances, and immunities for United Nations diplomats shall be the responsibility of the City of New York or of the New York State Legislature.

Section 3. Should Congress be advised by an overwhelming number of the American People that they wish to continue federally funding the United Nations, Congress will propose this function in the form of specific, single-purpose legislation or as an Amendment to the U.S. Constitution for ratification by three-fourths of the legislatures of the sovereign States.

15) Enact the **Constitutional Treaties Act**, based on the 1953 Bricker Amendment, assuring the sovereignty of the American People and States, stipulating:

Section 1. No provision of a treaty or international agreement conflicting with this Constitution, or not made in pursuance thereof, shall be the supreme Law of the Land nor shall it be of any force or effect.

Section 2. No provision of a treaty or other international agreement shall become effective as internal law in the United States until it is enacted through legislation in Congress acting within its constitutionally enumerated powers.

Section 3. Any vote regarding advising and consenting to ratification of a treaty shall be determined by yeas and nays, and the names of the persons voting for and against shall be entered in the Journal of the Senate.

Section 4. It shall be a federal felony for any individual or group to engage in or to materially support actions that threaten the legal or financial sovereignty of any of the sovereign States of America without the knowledge and consent of the legislature of each and every State whose citizens would be affected, regardless whether such action may formally constitute treason.

16) Enact the **Lawful Wars Act**, reiterating Congress' duty to declare wars, repealing the War Powers Resolution of 1973, and barring any administration from initiating foreign hostilities or mobilizing the U.S. military without a Declaration of War, and requiring Congress to assure that such mobilization or hostilities are necessary to defend against a demonstrable threat to We the People and/or our sovereign States.

17) Enact the **Honest Elections Act**, stipulating:

Section 1. To decrease occurrences and ease of election fraud, computerized voting in federal elections shall be illegal, and only paper ballots shall be used.

Section 2. Ballots shall remain in the control of each precinct elections committee until counted and posted in said precinct for public review.

Section 3. Ballots for federal elections shall not be destroyed while a given election remains in dispute.

Section 4. As stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 of the U.S. Constitution, the several States retain the power to enforce this legislation by appropriate State legislation and duly authorized Citizen Militia enforcement within their respective jurisdictions.

18) Enact the **Minuteman Act**, pursuant to Congress's power to "provide for ... arming ... the Militia" in the U.S. Constitution, providing:

Section 1. The National Firearms Act of 1934, Omnibus Crime Control and Safe Streets Act of 1968, the Gun Control Act of 1968, the Firearm Owners Protection Act of 1986, the Brady Handgun Violation Prevention Act of 1993, and the Domestic Violence Offender Gun Ban of 1996 are hereby repealed.

Section 2. No statute, regulation, executive order, or other directive with the purported force of law of federal government, present or future, or that of any State or subdivision thereof, shall infringe on or burden the right of any citizen of, or legal resident alien in, any State who is eligible for membership in that State's Militia to purchase, own, possess, transport, or sell, whether interstate or intrastate, any firearm, ammunition, or related accoutrements suitable for service in a "Militia" as that term is used in the Constitution for the united States.

Section 3. No statute, regulation, executive order, or other directive with the purported force of law of federal government, present or future, shall infringe on or burden, except on the same terms as apply to any other business, the right of any person to engage in the commercial design, manufacture, repair, sale and distribution, or other trade or occupation involving firearms, ammunition, and militia accoutrements.

Section 4. As stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 of the U.S. Constitution, the several States retain the power to enforce this legislation by appropriate State legislation and duly authorized Citizen Militia enforcement within their respective jurisdictions.

19) Enact the **Congressional Insider Trading Act**, providing as follows:

Section 1. SEC insider trading rules shall apply to members of Congress. It shall be a federal crime for a member of Congress, directly or through proxies, trusts, or other entities, to purchase or sell stock in any company materially affected by legislation of which the member of Congress may be reasonably expected to have knowledge.

Section 2. As stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 of the U.S. Constitution, the several States retain the power to enforce this legislation by appropriate State legislation and duly authorized Citizen Militia enforcement within their respective jurisdictions.

20) Enact the **Non-Enumerated Powers Sunset Act**, providing as follows:

Section 1. Congress hereby acknowledges as unconstitutional, any and all past enactment of legislation or regulations, consent to treaties, or provision of federal funds applied to executive orders that confer on federal government any power not specifically enumerated in the U.S. Constitution or reasonably inferred from the powers enumerated, notwithstanding past creative interpretations applied by Congress and presidents to the terms 'interstate commerce', 'general welfare', and 'necessary and proper'.

Section 2. Congress hereby acknowledges that federal government lethal or non-lethal aid to any foreign individual, group, or government is a violation of the U.S. Constitution.

Section 3. Prior to being funded or observed for any future fiscal year, any federal budget item whether executive or legislative – whether an agency, bureau, department, office, power, program, or regulation, service branch, executive order or treaty – must be accompanied by proof that it falls within a specifically enumerated power in Article I Section 8 or Article II Section 2 of the U.S. Constitution or a duly ratified Amendment thereto or shall be suspended and public funding cease at the end of that fiscal year.

Section 4. Any agency, bureau, department, office, power, program, or regulation desired by Congress or the People but not specifically enumerated in the U.S. Constitution or being an obvious, unambiguously “necessary and proper” adjunct to the powers enumerated, must be proposed as a constitutional amendment adhering to Article V of the U.S. Constitution. No such agency, bureau, department, office, power, program, or regulation shall be added to others in an omnibus form amendment, but each shall be proposed as a discrete amendment for each and every agency, bureau, entity, or program requiring application of public funds.

21) Enact the ***Intelligent Republic Act***, a reform law based very loosely on the Smart Nation Act, sponsored by Congressman Rob Simmons (R-CT). This Act shall provide for orderly dismantling and defunding of all secret intelligence by federal government, transitioning to something roughly resembling the ‘Open Source Intelligence’ initially proposed by author, speaker and former CIA officer Robert David Steele, but with significant revisions, because while secret agencies unaccountable to the American people are unconstitutional and have had a cumulatively destructive impact on American security and liberty, it is equally unconstitutional for state or federal government to create operating agencies or alliances with foreign countries – whether for intelligence or defense. This usurps the duty and authority of Congress and the Citizen Militia as stipulated in the Constitution for the United States.

Despite Mr. Steele’s laudable intentions for one-world government, the lessons of history and the express stipulations of the U.S. Constitution preclude such plans. Not all systems of belief and of law are equal; in these United States, the Constitution is the last word on any government plan.

The Constitution stipulates that the Citizen Militia shall “*execute the Laws of the Union, suppress Insurrections, and repel Invasions*”. Thus, all networks, cells, and offices for intelligence in this republic must operate under a local aegis of the Citizen Militia; ultimately the duty and authority of the American People themselves. Each unit of Citizen Militia, according to the Constitution, is to follow “*the discipline prescribed by Congress*”, with officers appointed by and training/equipment/logistics supplied by its State legislature.

23) Enact the ***Federal Pork Sunset Act***, providing as follows:

For Fiscal Year 2015, federal government will dole out \$700 billion in illicit funds to the States, counties, and cities across our republic. The long tradition of such ‘pork’ projects with strings attached has perverted the citizen’s view of his place atop the Constitution’s hierarchy and allowed Washington D.C. organized crime to assume the role of benevolent master, with the sovereign States and cities as so many piglets at sow-teats. This criminogenic arrangement has rendered our local, county and State public servants willing to do whatever they must, to receive their share of funds (originating from the people themselves) from countless unaccountable, largely invisible federal agencies. This criminal activity must end.

Section 1. For three (3) fiscal years after passage of this Act, all revenues sent by federal government as grants to States and their subdivisions shall be remitted as a single block grant to each State, with no federal conditions attached, i.e., the States having liberty to determine all uses of said funds.

Section 2. Commencing on the first day of the fourth fiscal year after the date of passage of this Act, any federal grant to any State or subdivision thereof, shall be a federal felony.

We The People reserve the right to revise and extend the list of federal government arrogations, violations, and usurpations brought to our attention for remediation by AmericaAgain! members via our State courts and through reform legislation.

Notwithstanding the long tradition of congressional corruption and arrogation warned against by James Madison, the numerous retained powers of We The People includes our power to allow no implication beyond those powers specifically enumerated to our federal servant – for our benefit, not theirs. As members of AmericaAgain!, we resolve to enforce the Law of the Land under the Tenth Amendment, in which we retain all powers not specifically enumerated to federal government.

For many generations, Washington D.C. has arrogated to itself powers nowhere granted to federal government by the sovereign People or States. We The People shall now put the shoe on the other foot, exercising our almost limitless retained powers as clearly stipulated in Amendment X (but only in the service of enforcing the U.S. Constitution and its severe limitations on our federal servants. We intend to thus tighten the chains of the Constitution via the AmericaAgain! Indictment Engine™ and the criminal courts of our States to criminally indict and prosecute members of Congress whose violation of the supreme law shall coincide with their State criminal statutes.

We shall bring our corrupt members of Congress home from building their personal estates, from doing the bidding of powerful individuals behind the scenes – to now work under our watchful eyes in their own home districts which shall now be far smaller, more local, and more numerous thus more difficult for powerful interests to corrupt.

Violations of State statutes are exclusive original and appellate jurisdiction of the Courts of the State in which the parties reside. No State being a party to these actions, nothing in the Constitution or federal law can be construed to allow federal courts to steal jurisdiction and free such perpetrators.

AmericaAgain! will seek to rekindle the Militias of the Several States, for many practical reasons. We share the founders' concerns about government disarming the People; it behooves all citizens to be armed and trained to fulfill the Citizen Militia functions in Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 of the U.S. Constitution. Per Clause 16, it is the duty of the States to provide officers and training for Citizen Militias, yet no State legislature has yet fully performed such duty. Until the State legislatures do so, it is the People's express and retained power as well as our God-given right, to defend ourselves.

We seek to be better stewards of the natural resources that God has entrusted to us – rather than allowing our government in our name, to help corporations plunder resources of foreign countries.

We seek no theocracy; only to state for the record that America was founded a Christian – not Atheist, Jewish, Muslim, Hindu, Buddhist, Catholic or Mormon – commonwealth. Obviously, not all beliefs on earth have produced equally efficacious or humane law, economics, or social practices.

Although some of the founding fathers were not orthodox Christians, the vast majority were. A survey of America's original colonial documents of government, law, economics, and social life proves that America is founded on Christianity and no other belief system, despite the inhuman practices of some who claimed to follow Scripture but clearly did not.

Because the universe was created and is sustained by and for Jesus Christ, it stands to reason that all man-made systems will function most efficaciously when designed for the glory of God and administered according to His general and special revelation.

We refuse to operate in any unlawful, seditious, riotous, rebellious, paranoid, or terroristic manner. We also refuse to allow this tactical mission of We the People to be co-opted, overseen, or infested by politicians, lobbyists, or operatives from any government or political party, foreign or domestic.

We will organize and operate locally as free citizens in the privacy of our homes, businesses, and churches – or in public parks and any venue that suits us as owners and residents of such places – expecting to have no government oversight, infiltration, or coercion as is common to tyrant regimes.

Should our member of Congress refuse to cease violating the law; should he prevaricate and bloviate as politicians often do, or return to D.C. to conspire anew with like-minded scoundrels and moneyed oligarchs who purchased his first allegiance – we will seek his criminal conviction in State Court; the longest possible State Penitentiary term; and as actual and punitive damages for multi-billion-dollar fraud and conspiracy, we will seek to have our State Court seize all assets held under any structure whatsoever, in any jurisdiction whatsoever, inuring to his benefit or that of his family or descendants.

To any State grand jury, prosecutor, district attorney, judge, constable, sheriff or other State official who refuses (whether by complicity, timidity, or coercion) to oversee justice as his oath of office demands, We The People will see to it that you are peacefully replaced, as quickly as can be achieved by law.

No defendant in Congress can plead ignorance of the U.S. Constitution or ignorance of federal laws over which he is responsible – even those for which he voted without reading. Ignorance is no defense for public servants who swear an oath to support the U.S. Constitution, only to violate it daily.

We the People will offer immunity from indictment only if a defendant, in writing with notarized witnesses from among our AmericaAgain! membership, agrees to:

- a) Withdraw support for or cease acquiescence in the crime(s) for which we seek his indictment;
- b) Sponsor or co-sponsor legislation outlined above, drafted by citizens; and
- c) Refrain from proposing or supporting any amendment thereto.

AmericaAgain! is an effort conceived by free, productive citizens of these sovereign States of America who believe that by God's grace, a diligent minority of Americans can restore liberty, property, rule of law, and the sovereignty of We The People guaranteed in the Ninth and Tenth Amendments.

Each member of Congress leaves a public record in history. Their response to citizens now enforcing the Constitution will demonstrate their repentant fidelity, or their ignominious corruption.

We give thanks to God in the name of Jesus Christ His Son, and ask His blessing on this formerly godly republic, that we may be AmericaAgain!

We The People of the fifty United States of America
National Day of Thanksgiving
Original November 22, 2012

(Revised July 4, 2015)

Appendix D

The U.S. Constitution

*This edition of the Constitution contains the exact language of the original, including archaic spellings. For ease of reference, we have added an indexing system, appearing before each clause in bold numerals. For instance, Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 reads thus: “**1.8.15** To provide for calling forth the Militia to execute the Laws of the Union, suppress Insurrections and repel Invasions”. This indexing system developed by Michael Holler allows the citizen to quickly reference and more easily memorize any clause of the Constitution.*

We the People of the United States, in Order to form a more perfect Union, establish Justice, insure domestic Tranquility, provide for the common defence, promote the general Welfare, and secure the Blessings of Liberty to ourselves and our Posterity, do ordain and establish this Constitution for the United States of America.

Article I

Section 1

All legislative Powers herein granted shall be vested in a Congress of the United States, which shall consist of a Senate and House of Representatives.

Section 2

1.2.1 The House of Representatives shall be composed of Members chosen every second Year by the People of the several States, and the Electors in each State shall have the Qualifications requisite for Electors of the most numerous Branch of the State Legislature.

1.2.2 No Person shall be a Representative who shall not have attained to the Age of twenty five Years, and been seven Years a Citizen of the United States, and who shall not, when elected, be an Inhabitant of that State in which he shall be chosen.

1.2.3 Representatives and direct Taxes shall be apportioned among the several States which may be included within this Union, according to their respective Numbers, which shall be determined by adding to the whole Number of free Persons, including those bound to Service for a Term of Years, and excluding Indians not taxed, three fifths of all other Persons.

1.2.4 The actual Enumeration shall be made within three Years after the first Meeting of the Congress of the United States, and within every subsequent Term of ten Years, in such Manner as they shall by Law direct. The Number of Representatives shall not exceed one for every thirty Thousand, but each State shall have at Least one Representative; and until such enumeration shall be made, the State of New Hampshire shall be entitled to chuse three, Massachusetts eight, Rhode-Island and Providence Plantations one, Connecticut five, New-York six, New Jersey four, Pennsylvania eight, Delaware one, Maryland six, Virginia ten, North Carolina five, South Carolina five, and Georgia three.

1.2.5 When vacancies happen in the Representation from any State, the Executive Authority thereof shall issue Writs of Election to fill such Vacancies.

1.2.6 The House of Representatives shall chuse their Speaker and other Officers; and shall have the sole Power of Impeachment.

Section 3

1.3.1 The Senate of the United States shall be composed of two Senators from each State, chosen by the Legislature thereof, for six Years; and each Senator shall have one Vote.

1.3.2 Immediately after they shall be assembled in Consequence of the first Election, they shall be divided as equally as may be into three Classes. The Seats of the Senators of the first Class shall be vacated at the Expiration of the second Year, of the second Class at the Expiration of the fourth Year, and of the third Class at the Expiration of the sixth Year, so that one third may be chosen every second Year;

1.3.3 and if Vacancies happen by Resignation, or otherwise, during the Recess of the Legislature of any State, the Executive thereof may make temporary Appointments until the next Meeting of the Legislature, which shall then fill such Vacancies.

1.3.4 No Person shall be a Senator who shall not have attained to the Age of thirty Years, and been nine Years a Citizen of the United States, and who shall not, when elected, be an Inhabitant of that State for which he shall be chosen.

1.3.5 The Vice President of the United States shall be President of the Senate, but shall have no Vote, unless they be equally divided.

1.3.6 The Senate shall chuse their other Officers, and also a President pro tempore, in the Absence of the Vice President, or when he shall exercise the Office of President of the United States.

1.3.7 The Senate shall have the sole Power to try all Impeachments. When sitting for that Purpose, they shall be on Oath or Affirmation. When the President of the United States is tried, the Chief Justice shall preside: And no Person shall be convicted without the Concurrence of two thirds of the Members present.

1.3.8 Judgment in Cases of Impeachment shall not extend further than to removal from Office, and disqualification to hold and enjoy any Office of honor, Trust or Profit under the United States: but the Party convicted shall nevertheless be liable and subject to Indictment, Trial, Judgment and Punishment, according to Law.

Section 4

1.4.1 The Times, Places and Manner of holding Elections for Senators and Representatives, shall be prescribed in each State by the Legislature thereof; but the Congress may at any time by Law make or alter such Regulations, except as to the Places of chusing Senators.

1.4.2 The Congress shall assemble at least once in every Year, and such Meeting shall be on the first Monday in December, unless they shall by Law appoint a different Day. [Changed; see 20th Amendment.]

Section 5

1.5.1 Each House shall be the Judge of the Elections, Returns and Qualifications of its own Members, and a Majority of each shall constitute a Quorum to do Business; but a smaller Number may adjourn from day to day, and may be authorized to compel the Attendance of absent Members, in such Manner, and under such Penalties as each House may provide.

1.5.2 Each House may determine the Rules of its Proceedings, punish its Members for disorderly Behaviour, and, with the Concurrence of two thirds, expel a Member.

1.5.3 Each House shall keep a Journal of its Proceedings, and from time to time publish the same, excepting such Parts as may in their Judgment require Secrecy; and the Yeas and Nays of the Members of either House on any question shall, at the Desire of one fifth of those Present, be entered on the Journal.

1.5.4 Neither House, during the Session of Congress, shall, without the Consent of the other, adjourn for more than three days, nor to any other Place than that in which the two Houses shall be sitting.

Section 6

1.6.1 The Senators and Representatives shall receive a Compensation for their Services, to be ascertained by Law, and paid out of the Treasury of the United States.

1.6.2 They shall in all Cases, except Treason, Felony and Breach of the Peace, be privileged from Arrest during their Attendance at the Session of their respective Houses, and in going to and returning from the same; and for any Speech or Debate in either House, they shall not be questioned in any other Place.

1.6.3 No Senator or Representative shall, during the Time for which he was elected, be appointed to any civil Office under the Authority of the United States, which shall have been created, or the Emoluments whereof shall have been increased during such time; and no Person holding any Office under the United States, shall be a Member of either House during his Continuance in Office.

Section 7

1.7.1 All Bills for raising Revenue shall originate in the House of Representatives; but the Senate may propose or concur with Amendments as on other Bills.

1.7.2 Every Bill which shall have passed the House of Representatives and the Senate, shall, before it become a Law, be presented to the President of the United States; If he approve he shall sign it, but if not he shall return it, with his Objections to that House in which it shall have originated, who shall enter the Objections at large on their Journal, and proceed to reconsider it.

1.7.3 If after such Reconsideration two thirds of that House shall agree to pass the Bill, it shall be sent, together with the Objections, to the other House, by which it shall likewise be reconsidered, and if approved by two thirds of that House, it shall become a Law.

1.7.4 But in all such Cases the Votes of both Houses shall be determined by yeas and Nays, and the Names of the Persons voting for and against the Bill shall be entered on the Journal of each House respectively. If any Bill shall not be returned by the President within ten Days (Sundays excepted) after it

shall have been presented to him, the Same shall be a Law, in like Manner as if he had signed it, unless the Congress by their Adjournment prevent its Return, in which Case it shall not be a Law.

1.7.5 Every Order, Resolution, or Vote to which the Concurrence of the Senate and House of Representatives may be necessary (except on a question of Adjournment) shall be presented to the President of the United States; and before the Same shall take Effect, shall be approved by him, or being disapproved by him, shall be repassed by two thirds of the Senate and House of Representatives, according to the Rules and Limitations prescribed in the Case of a Bill.

Section 8

1.8.1 The Congress shall have Power To lay and collect Taxes, Duties, Imposts and Excises, to pay the Debts and provide for the common Defence and general Welfare of the United States; but all Duties, Imposts and Excises shall be uniform throughout the United States;

1.8.2 To borrow Money on the credit of the United States;

1.8.3 To regulate Commerce with foreign Nations, and among the several States, and with the Indian Tribes;

1.8.4 To establish an uniform Rule of Naturalization, and uniform Laws on the subject of Bankruptcies throughout the United States;

1.8.5 To coin Money, regulate the Value thereof, and of foreign Coin, and fix the Standard of Weights and Measures;

1.8.6 To provide for the Punishment of counterfeiting the Securities and current Coin of the United States;

1.8.7 To establish Post Offices and post Roads;

1.8.8 To promote the Progress of Science and useful Arts, by securing for limited Times to Authors and Inventors the exclusive Right to their respective Writings and Discoveries;

1.8.9 To constitute Tribunals inferior to the supreme Court;

1.8.10 To define and punish Piracies and Felonies committed on the high Seas, and Offences against the Law of Nations;

1.8.11 To declare War, grant Letters of Marque and Reprisal, and make Rules concerning Captures on Land and Water;

1.8.12 To raise and support Armies, but no Appropriation of Money to that Use shall be for a longer Term than two Years;

1.8.13 To provide and maintain a Navy;

1.8.14 To make Rules for the Government and Regulation of the land and naval Forces;

1.8.15 To provide for calling forth the Militia to execute the Laws of the Union, suppress Insurrections and repel Invasions;

1.8.16 To provide for organizing, arming, and disciplining, the Militia, and for governing such Part of them as may be employed in the Service of the United States, reserving to the States respectively, the Appointment of the Officers, and the Authority of training the Militia according to the discipline prescribed by Congress;

1.8.17 To exercise exclusive Legislation in all Cases whatsoever, over such District (not exceeding ten Miles square) as may, by Cession of particular States, and the Acceptance of Congress, become the Seat of the Government of the United States, and to exercise like Authority over all Places purchased by the Consent of the Legislature of the State in which the Same shall be, for the Erection of Forts, Magazines, Arsenals, dock-Yards, and other needful Buildings;—And

1.8.18 To make all Laws which shall be necessary and proper for carrying into Execution the foregoing Powers, and all other Powers vested by this Constitution in the Government of the United States, or in any Department or Officer thereof.

Section 9

1.9.1 The Migration or Importation of such Persons as any of the States now existing shall think proper to admit, shall not be prohibited by the Congress prior to the Year one thousand eight hundred and eight, but a Tax or duty may be imposed on such Importation, not exceeding ten dollars for each Person. [Nullified; now obsolete.]

1.9.2 The Privilege of the Writ of Habeas Corpus shall not be suspended, unless when in Cases of Rebellion or Invasion the public Safety may require it.

1.9.3 No Bill of Attainder or ex post facto Law shall be passed.

1.9.4 No Capitation, or other direct, Tax shall be laid, unless in Proportion to the Census or enumeration herein before directed to be taken.

1.9.5 No Tax or Duty shall be laid on Articles exported from any State.

1.9.6 No Preference shall be given by any Regulation of Commerce or Revenue to the Ports of one State over those of another: nor shall Vessels bound to, or from, one State, be obliged to enter, clear, or pay Duties in another.

1.9.7 No Money shall be drawn from the Treasury, but in Consequence of Appropriations made by Law; and a regular Statement and Account of the Receipts and Expenditures of all public Money shall be published from time to time.

1.9.8 No Title of Nobility shall be granted by the United States: And no Person holding any Office of Profit or Trust under them, shall, without the Consent of the Congress, accept of any present, Emolument, Office, or Title, of any kind whatever, from any King, Prince, or foreign State.

Section 10

1.10.1 No State shall enter into any Treaty, Alliance, or Confederation; grant Letters of Marque and Reprisal;

1.10.2 coin Money; emit Bills of Credit; make any Thing but gold and silver Coin a Tender in Payment of Debts;

1.10.3 pass any Bill of Attainder, ex post facto Law,

1.10.4 or Law impairing the Obligation of Contracts, or grant any Title of Nobility.

1.10.5 No State shall, without the Consent of the Congress, lay any Imposts or Duties on Imports or Exports, except what may be absolutely necessary for executing it's inspection Laws: and the net Produce of all Duties and Imposts, laid by any State on Imports or Exports, shall be for the Use of the Treasury of the United States; and all such Laws shall be subject to the Revision and Controul of the Congress.

1.10.6 No State shall, without the Consent of Congress, lay any Duty of Tonnage, keep Troops, or Ships of War in time of Peace, enter into any Agreement or Compact with another State, or with a foreign Power, or engage in War, unless actually invaded, or in such imminent Danger as will not admit of delay.

Article II

Section 1

2.1.1 The executive Power shall be vested in a President of the United States of America. He shall hold his Office during the Term of four Years, and, together with the Vice President, chosen for the same Term, be elected, as follows

2.1.2 Each State shall appoint, in such Manner as the Legislature thereof may direct, a Number of Electors, equal to the whole Number of Senators and Representatives to which the State may be entitled in the Congress: but no Senator or Representative, or Person holding an Office of Trust or Profit under the United States, shall be appointed an Elector.

2.1.3 The Electors shall meet in their respective States, and vote by Ballot for two Persons, of whom one at least shall not be an Inhabitant of the same State with themselves.

2.1.4 And they shall make a List of all the Persons voted for, and of the Number of Votes for each; which List they shall sign and certify, and transmit sealed to the Seat of the Government of the United States, directed to the President of the Senate.

2.1.5 The President of the Senate shall, in the Presence of the Senate and House of Representatives, open all the Certificates, and the Votes shall then be counted. The Person having the greatest Number of Votes shall be the President, if such Number be a Majority of the whole Number of Electors appointed;

2.1.6 and if there be more than one who have such Majority, and have an equal Number of Votes, then the House of Representatives shall immediately chuse by Ballot one of them for President; and if no Person have a Majority, then from the five highest on the List the said House shall in like Manner

chuse the President. But in chusing the President, the Votes shall be taken by States, the Representation from each State having one Vote; A quorum for this Purpose shall consist of a Member or Members from two thirds of the States, and a Majority of all the States shall be necessary to a Choice. [Changed; see 12th Amendment.]

2.1.7 [Removed; see 20th Amendment.]

2.1.8 [Removed by the 20th Amendment.]

2.1.9 In every Case, after the Choice of the President, the Person having the greatest Number of Votes of the Electors shall be the Vice President. But if there should remain two or more who have equal Votes, the Senate shall chuse from them by Ballot the Vice President. [Changed; see 12th Amendment.]

2.1.10 The Congress may determine the Time of chusing the Electors, and the Day on which they shall give their Votes; which Day shall be the same throughout the United States.

2.1.11 No Person except a natural born Citizen, or a Citizen of the United States, at the time of the Adoption of this Constitution, shall be eligible to the Office of President; neither shall any Person be eligible to that Office who shall not have attained to the Age of thirty five Years, and been fourteen Years a Resident within the United States.

2.1.12 In Case of the Removal of the President from Office, or of his Death, Resignation, or Inability to discharge the Powers and Duties of the said Office, the Same shall devolve on the Vice President, [Changed; see 25th Amendment.]

2.1.13 [See 25th Amendment]

2.1.14 and the Congress may by Law provide for the Case of Removal, Death, Resignation or Inability, both of the President and Vice President, declaring what Officer shall then act as President, and such Officer shall act accordingly, until the Disability be removed, or a President shall be elected.

2.1.15-18 [See 25th Amendment]

2.1.19 The President shall, at stated Times, receive for his Services, a Compensation, which shall neither be encreased nor diminished during the Period for which he shall have been elected, and he shall not receive within that Period any other Emolument from the United States, or any of them.

2.1.20 Before he enter on the Execution of his Office, he shall take the following Oath or Affirmation:—"I do solemnly swear (or affirm) that I will faithfully execute the Office of President of the United States, and will to the best of my Ability, preserve, protect and defend the Constitution of the United States."

Section 2

2.2.1 The President shall be Commander in Chief of the Army and Navy of the United States, and of the Militia of the several States, when called into the actual Service of the United States; he may require the Opinion, in writing, of the principal Officer in each of the executive Departments, upon any Subject relating to the Duties of their respective Offices, and he shall have Power to grant Reprieves and Pardons for Offences against the United States, except in Cases of Impeachment.

2.2.2 He shall have Power, by and with the Advice and Consent of the Senate, to make Treaties, provided two thirds of the Senators present concur; and he shall nominate, and by and with the Advice and Consent of the Senate, shall appoint Ambassadors, other public Ministers and Consuls, Judges of the supreme Court, and all other Officers of the United States, whose Appointments are not herein otherwise provided for, and which shall be established by Law:

2.2.3 but the Congress may by Law vest the Appointment of such inferior Officers, as they think proper, in the President alone, in the Courts of Law, or in the Heads of Departments.

2.2.4 The President shall have Power to fill up all Vacancies that may happen during the Recess of the Senate, by granting Commissions which shall expire at the End of their next Session.

Section 3

2.3.1 He shall from time to time give to the Congress Information of the State of the Union, and recommend to their Consideration such Measures as he shall judge necessary and expedient;

2.3.2 he may, on extraordinary Occasions, convene both Houses, or either of them, and in Case of Disagreement between them, with Respect to the Time of Adjournment, he may adjourn them to such Time as he shall think proper;

2.3.3 he shall receive Ambassadors and other public Ministers; he shall take Care that the Laws be faithfully executed, and shall Commission all the Officers of the United States.

Section 4

The President, Vice President and all civil Officers of the United States, shall be removed from Office on Impeachment for, and Conviction of, Treason, Bribery, or other high Crimes and Misdemeanors.

Article III

Section 1

The judicial Power of the United States, shall be vested in one supreme Court, and in such inferior Courts as the Congress may from time to time ordain and establish. The Judges, both of the supreme and inferior Courts, shall hold their Offices during good Behaviour, and shall, at stated Times, receive for their Services, a Compensation, which shall not be diminished during their Continuance in Office.

Section 2

3.2.1 The judicial Power shall extend to all Cases, in Law and Equity, arising under this Constitution, the Laws of the United States, and Treaties made, or which shall be made, under their Authority;—to all Cases affecting Ambassadors, other public Ministers and Consuls;—to all Cases of admiralty and maritime Jurisdiction;—to Controversies to which the United States shall be a Party;—to Controversies between two or more States;— between a State and Citizens of another State,—between Citizens of different States,—between Citizens of the same State claiming Lands under Grants of different States, and between a State, or the Citizens thereof, and foreign States, Citizens or Subjects. [Changed by the 11th Amendment.]

3.2.2 In all Cases affecting Ambassadors, other public Ministers and Consuls, and those in which a State shall be Party, the supreme Court shall have original Jurisdiction. In all the other Cases before mentioned, the supreme Court shall have appellate Jurisdiction, both as to Law and Fact, with such Exceptions, and under such Regulations as the Congress shall make.

3.2.3 The Trial of all Crimes, except in Cases of Impeachment, shall be by Jury; and such Trial shall be held in the State where the said Crimes shall have been committed; but when not committed within any State, the Trial shall be at such Place or Places as the Congress may by Law have directed.

Section 3

3.3.1 Treason against the United States, shall consist only in levying War against them, or in adhering to their Enemies, giving them Aid and Comfort. No Person shall be convicted of Treason unless on the Testimony of two Witnesses to the same overt Act, or on Confession in open Court.

3.3.2 The Congress shall have Power to declare the Punishment of Treason, but no Attainder of Treason shall work Corruption of Blood, or Forfeiture except during the Life of the Person attainted.

Article IV

Section 1

Full Faith and Credit shall be given in each State to the public Acts, Records, and judicial Proceedings of every other State. And the Congress may by general Laws prescribe the Manner in which such Acts, Records and Proceedings shall be proved, and the Effect thereof.

Section 2

4.2.1 The Citizens of each State shall be entitled to all Privileges and Immunities of Citizens in the several States.

4.2.2 A Person charged in any State with Treason, Felony, or other Crime, who shall flee from Justice, and be found in another State, shall on Demand of the executive Authority of the State from which he fled, be delivered up, to be removed to the State having Jurisdiction of the Crime.

4.2.3 No Person held to Service or Labour in one State, under the Laws thereof, escaping into another, shall, in Consequence of any Law or Regulation therein, be discharged from such Service or Labour, but shall be delivered up on Claim of the Party to whom such Service or Labour may be due. [Made obsolete by the 13th Amendment.]

Section 3

4.3.1 New States may be admitted by the Congress into this Union; but no new State shall be formed or erected within the Jurisdiction of any other State; nor any State be formed by the Junction of two or more States, or Parts of States, without the Consent of the Legislatures of the States concerned as well as of the Congress.

4.3.2 The Congress shall have Power to dispose of and make all needful Rules and Regulations respecting the Territory or other Property belonging to the United States; and nothing in this

Constitution shall be so construed as to Prejudice any Claims of the United States, or of any particular State.

Section 4

The United States shall guarantee to every State in this Union a Republican Form of Government, and shall protect each of them against Invasion; and on Application of the Legislature, or of the Executive (when the Legislature cannot be convened), against domestic Violence.

Article V

Section 1 The Congress, whenever two thirds of both Houses shall deem it necessary, shall propose Amendments to this Constitution, or, on the Application of the Legislatures of two thirds of the several States, shall call a Convention for proposing Amendments,

Section 2 which, in either Case, shall be valid to all Intents and Purposes, as Part of this Constitution, when ratified by the Legislatures of three fourths of the several States, or by Conventions in three fourths thereof, as the one or the other Mode of Ratification may be proposed by the Congress;

Section 3 Provided that no Amendment which may be made prior to the Year One thousand eight hundred and eight shall in any Manner affect the first and fourth Clauses in the Ninth Section of the first Article; and that no State, without its Consent, shall be deprived of its equal Suffrage in the Senate.

Article VI

Section 1 All Debts contracted and Engagements entered into, before the Adoption of this Constitution, shall be as valid against the United States under this Constitution, as under the Confederation.

Section 2 This Constitution, and the Laws of the United States which shall be made in Pursuance thereof; and all Treaties made, or which shall be made, under the Authority of the United States, shall be the supreme Law of the Land; and the Judges in every State shall be bound thereby, any Thing in the Constitution or Laws of any State to the Contrary notwithstanding.

Section 3 The Senators and Representatives before mentioned, and the Members of the several State Legislatures, and all executive and judicial Officers, both of the United States and of the several States, shall be bound by Oath or Affirmation, to support this Constitution; but no religious Test shall ever be required as a Qualification to any Office or public Trust under the United States.

Article VII

The Ratification of the Conventions of nine States, shall be sufficient for the Establishment of this Constitution between the States so ratifying the Same.

Done in Convention by the Unanimous Consent of the States present the Seventeenth Day of September in the Year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and Eighty seven and of the Independence of the United States of America the Twelfth In witness whereof We have hereunto subscribed our Names,

Go. WASHINGTON — Presidt.
and deputy from Virginia

New Hampshire

JOHN LANGDON
NICHOLAS GILMAN

Massachusetts

NATHANIEL GORHAM
RUFUS KING

Connecticut

WM. SAML. JOHNSON
ROGER SHERMAN

New York

ALEXANDER HAMILTON

New Jersey

WIL: LIVINGSTON
DAVID BREARLEY.
WM. PATERSON.
JONA: DAYTON

Pennsylvania

B FRANKLIN
THOMAS MIFFLIN
ROBT MORRIS
GEO. CLYMER
THOS. FITZ SIMONS
JARED INGERSOLL
JAMES WILSON
GOUV MORRIS

Delaware

GEO: READ
GUNNING BEDFORD jun
JOHN DICKINSON
RICHARD BASSETT
JACO: BROOM

Maryland

JAMES MCHENRY
DAN OF ST THOS. JENIFER
DANL CARROLL

Virginia

JOHN BLAIR
JAMES MADISON jr

North Carolina

WM. BLOUNT
RICHD. DOBBS SPAIGHT
HU WILLIAMSON

South Carolina

J. RUTLEDGE
CHARLES COTESWORTH PINCKNEY
CHARLES PINCKNEY
PIERCE BUTLER

Georgia

WILLIAM FEW
ABR BALDWIN

In Convention Monday, September 17th, 1787.

Present

The States of

New Hampshire, Massachusetts, Connecticut, MR. Hamilton from New York, New Jersey, Pennsylvania, Delaware, Maryland, Virginia, North Carolina, South Carolina and Georgia.

Resolved,

That the preceding Constitution be laid before the United States in Congress assembled, and that it is the Opinion of this Convention, that it should afterwards be submitted to a Convention of Delegates, chosen in each State by the People thereof, under the Recommendation of its Legislature, for their Assent and Ratification; and that each Convention assenting to, and ratifying the Same, should give Notice thereof to the United States in Congress assembled. Resolved, That it is the Opinion of this Convention, that as soon as the Conventions of nine States shall have ratified this Constitution, the United States in Congress assembled should fix a Day on which Electors should be appointed by the States which have ratified the same, and a Day on which the Electors should assemble to vote for the President, and the Time and Place for commencing Proceedings under this Constitution. That after such Publication the Electors should be appointed, and the Senators and Representatives elected: That the Electors should meet on the Day fixed for the Election of the President, and should transmit their Votes certified, signed, sealed and directed, as the Constitution requires, to the Secretary of the United States in Congress assembled, that the Senators and Representatives should convene at the Time and Place assigned; that the Senators should appoint a President of the Senate, for the sole purpose of receiving, opening and counting the Votes for President; and, that after he shall be chosen, the Congress, together with the President, should, without Delay, proceed to execute this Constitution.

By the Unanimous Order of the Convention

Go. WASHINGTON — Presidt.

W. JACKSON Secretary

Amendments to the Constitution

On September 25, 1789, the First Congress of the United States proposed our Bill of Rights, the first 12 amendments to the Constitution. See the image on page 6, the 1789 Joint Resolution of Congress proposing the amendments; it is on display in the Rotunda in the National Archives Museum. Ten of the proposed 12 amendments were ratified by three-fourths of the state legislatures on December 15, 1791. In 1992, 203 years after the first states ratified it, Article 2 was ratified as the 27th Amendment to the Constitution. Article 1 has been ratified by 11 states; AmericaAgain! is working to gain ratification by the additional 27 states required to make it become the 28th Amendment, requiring that no U.S. congressional district shall contain more than 50,000 persons.

The U.S. Bill of Rights

The Preamble to The Bill of Rights

Congress of the United States begun and held at the City of New-York, on Wednesday the fourth of March, one thousand seven hundred and eighty nine.

THE Conventions of a number of the States, having at the time of their adopting the Constitution, expressed a desire, in order to prevent misconstruction or abuse of its powers, that further declaratory and restrictive clauses should be added: And as extending the ground of public confidence in the Government, will best ensure the beneficent ends of its institution.

RESOLVED by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America, in Congress assembled, two thirds of both Houses concurring, that the following Articles be proposed to the Legislatures of the several States, as amendments to the Constitution of the United States, all, or any of which Articles, when ratified by three fourths of the said Legislatures, to be valid to all intents and purposes, as part of the said Constitution; viz.

ARTICLES in addition to, and Amendment of the Constitution of the United States of America, proposed by Congress, and ratified by the Legislatures of the several States, pursuant to the fifth Article of the original Constitution.

Note: The following text is a transcription of the first ten amendments to the Constitution in their original form. These amendments were ratified December 15, 1791, and form what is known as the "Bill of Rights."

Amendment I

Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof; or abridging the freedom of speech, or of the press; or the right of the people peaceably to assemble, and to petition the Government for a redress of grievances.

Amendment II

A well regulated Militia, being necessary to the security of a free State, the right of the people to keep and bear Arms, shall not be infringed.

Amendment III

No Soldier shall, in time of peace be quartered in any house, without the consent of the Owner, nor in time of war, but in a manner to be prescribed by law.

Amendment IV

The right of the people to be secure in their persons, houses, papers, and effects, against unreasonable searches and seizures, shall not be violated, and no Warrants shall issue, but upon probable cause, supported by Oath or affirmation, and particularly describing the place to be searched, and the persons or things to be seized.

Amendment V

No person shall be held to answer for a capital, or otherwise infamous crime, unless on a presentment or indictment of a Grand Jury, except in cases arising in the land or naval forces, or in the Militia, when in actual service in time of War or public danger; nor shall any person be subject for the same offence to be twice put in jeopardy of life or limb; nor shall be compelled in any criminal case to be a witness against himself, nor be deprived of life, liberty, or property, without due process of law; nor shall private property be taken for public use, without just compensation.

Amendment VI

In all criminal prosecutions, the accused shall enjoy the right to a speedy and public trial, by an impartial jury of the State and district wherein the crime shall have been committed, which district shall have been previously ascertained by law, and to be informed of the nature and cause of the accusation; to be confronted with the witnesses against him; to have compulsory process for obtaining witnesses in his favor, and to have the Assistance of Counsel for his defence.

Amendment VII

In Suits at common law, where the value in controversy shall exceed twenty dollars, the right of trial by jury shall be preserved, and no fact tried by a jury, shall be otherwise re-examined in any Court of the United States, than according to the rules of the common law.

Amendment VIII

Excessive bail shall not be required, nor excessive fines imposed, nor cruel and unusual punishments inflicted.

Amendment IX

The enumeration in the Constitution, of certain rights, shall not be construed to deny or disparage others retained by the people.

Amendment X

The powers not delegated to the United States by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the States, are reserved to the States respectively, or to the people.

AMENDMENT XI

Passed by Congress March 4, 1794. Ratified February 7, 1795.

Note: Article III, section 2, of the Constitution was modified by amendment 11.

The Judicial power of the United States shall not be construed to extend to any suit in law or equity, commenced or prosecuted against one of the United States by Citizens of another State, or by Citizens or Subjects of any Foreign State.

AMENDMENT XII

Passed by Congress December 9, 1803. Ratified June 15, 1804.

Note: A portion of Article II, section 1 of the Constitution was superseded by the 12th amendment.

The Electors shall meet in their respective states and vote by ballot for President and Vice-President, one of whom, at least, shall not be an inhabitant of the same state with themselves; they shall name in their ballots the person voted for as President, and in distinct ballots the person voted for as Vice-President, and they shall make distinct lists of all persons voted for as President, and of all persons voted for as Vice-President, and of the number of votes for each, which lists they shall sign and certify, and

transmit sealed to the seat of the government of the United States, directed to the President of the Senate; — the President of the Senate shall, in the presence of the Senate and House of Representatives, open all the certificates and the votes shall then be counted; — The person having the greatest number of votes for President, shall be the President, if such number be a majority of the whole number of Electors appointed; and if no person have such majority, then from the persons having the highest numbers not exceeding three on the list of those voted for as President, the House of Representatives shall choose immediately, by ballot, the President. But in choosing the President, the votes shall be taken by states, the representation from each state having one vote; a quorum for this purpose shall consist of a member or members from two-thirds of the states, and a majority of all the states shall be necessary to a choice. [And if the House of Representatives shall not choose a President whenever the right of choice shall devolve upon them, before the fourth day of March next following, then the Vice-President shall act as President, as in case of the death or other constitutional disability of the President. —]* The person having the greatest number of votes as Vice-President, shall be the Vice-President, if such number be a majority of the whole number of Electors appointed, and if no person have a majority, then from the two highest numbers on the list, the Senate shall choose the Vice-President; a quorum for the purpose shall consist of two-thirds of the whole number of Senators, and a majority of the whole number shall be necessary to a choice. But no person constitutionally ineligible to the office of President shall be eligible to that of Vice-President of the United States.

**Superseded by section 3 of the 20th amendment.*

AMENDMENT XIII

Passed by Congress January 31, 1865. Ratified December 6, 1865.

Note: A portion of Article IV, section 2, of the Constitution was superseded by the 13th amendment.

Section 1.

Neither slavery nor involuntary servitude, except as a punishment for crime whereof the party shall have been duly convicted, shall exist within the United States, or any place subject to their jurisdiction.

Section 2.

Congress shall have power to enforce this article by appropriate legislation.

AMENDMENT XIV

Passed by Congress June 13, 1866. Ratified July 9, 1868.

Note: Article I, section 2, of the Constitution was modified by section 2 of the 14th amendment.

Section 1.

All persons born or naturalized in the United States, and subject to the jurisdiction thereof, are citizens of the United States and of the State wherein they reside. No State shall make or enforce any law which shall abridge the privileges or immunities of citizens of the United States; nor shall any State deprive any person of life, liberty, or property, without due process of law; nor deny to any person within its jurisdiction the equal protection of the laws.

Section 2.

Representatives shall be apportioned among the several States according to their respective numbers, counting the whole number of persons in each State, excluding Indians not taxed. But when the right to vote at any election for the choice of electors for President and Vice-President of the United States, Representatives in Congress, the Executive and Judicial officers of a State, or the members of the Legislature thereof, is denied to any of the male inhabitants of such State, being twenty-one years of age,* and citizens of the United States, or in any way abridged, except for participation in rebellion, or other crime, the basis of representation therein shall be reduced in the proportion which the number of such male citizens shall bear to the whole number of male citizens twenty-one years of age in such State.

Section 3.

No person shall be a Senator or Representative in Congress, or elector of President and Vice-President, or hold any office, civil or military, under the United States, or under any State, who, having previously taken an oath, as a member of Congress, or as an officer of the United States, or as a member of any State legislature, or as an executive or judicial officer of any State, to support the Constitution of the United States, shall have engaged in insurrection or rebellion against the same, or given aid or comfort to the enemies thereof. But Congress may by a vote of two-thirds of each House, remove such disability.

Section 4.

The validity of the public debt of the United States, authorized by law, including debts incurred for payment of pensions and bounties for services in suppressing insurrection or rebellion, shall not be questioned. But neither the United States nor any State shall assume or pay any debt or obligation

incurred in aid of insurrection or rebellion against the United States, or any claim for the loss or emancipation of any slave; but all such debts, obligations and claims shall be held illegal and void.

Section 5.

The Congress shall have the power to enforce, by appropriate legislation, the provisions of this article.

**Changed by section 1 of the 26th amendment.*

AMENDMENT XV

Passed by Congress February 26, 1869. Ratified February 3, 1870.

Section 1.

The right of citizens of the United States to vote shall not be denied or abridged by the United States or by any State on account of race, color, or previous condition of servitude—

Section 2.

The Congress shall have the power to enforce this article by appropriate legislation.

AMENDMENT XVI

Passed by Congress July 2, 1909. Ratified February 3, 1913.

Note: Article I, section 9, of the Constitution was modified by amendment 16, and that declaring “without regard to any census or enumeration” is akin to making a law that declares you do not have to obey the law.

The Congress shall have power to lay and collect taxes on incomes, from whatever source derived, without apportionment among the several States, and without regard to any census or enumeration.

AMENDMENT XVII

Passed by Congress May 13, 1912. Ratified April 8, 1913.

Note: Article I, section 3, of the Constitution was modified by the 17th amendment.

The Senate of the United States shall be composed of two Senators from each State, elected by the people thereof, for six years; and each Senator shall have one vote. The electors in each State shall have the qualifications requisite for electors of the most numerous branch of the State legislatures.

When vacancies happen in the representation of any State in the Senate, the executive authority of such State shall issue writs of election to fill such vacancies: *Provided*, That the legislature of any State may empower the executive thereof to make temporary appointments until the people fill the vacancies by election as the legislature may direct.

This amendment shall not be so construed as to affect the election or term of any Senator chosen before it becomes valid as part of the Constitution.

AMENDMENT XVIII

Passed by Congress December 18, 1917. Ratified January 16, 1919. Repealed by amendment 21.

Section 1.

After one year from the ratification of this article the manufacture, sale, or transportation of intoxicating liquors within, the importation thereof into, or the exportation thereof from the United States and all territory subject to the jurisdiction thereof for beverage purposes is hereby prohibited.

Section 2.

The Congress and the several States shall have concurrent power to enforce this article by appropriate legislation.

Section 3.

This article shall be inoperative unless it shall have been ratified as an amendment to the Constitution by the legislatures of the several States, as provided in the Constitution, within seven years from the date of the submission hereof to the States by the Congress.

AMENDMENT XIX

Passed by Congress June 4, 1919. Ratified August 18, 1920.

The right of citizens of the United States to vote shall not be denied or abridged by the United States or by any State on account of sex.

Congress shall have power to enforce this article by appropriate legislation.

AMENDMENT XX

Passed by Congress March 2, 1932. Ratified January 23, 1933.

Note: Article I, section 4, of the Constitution was modified by section 2 of this amendment. In addition, a portion of the 12th amendment was superseded by section 3.

Section 1.

The terms of the President and the Vice President shall end at noon on the 20th day of January, and the terms of Senators and Representatives at noon on the 3d day of January, of the years in which such terms would have ended if this article had not been ratified; and the terms of their successors shall then begin.

Section 2.

The Congress shall assemble at least once in every year, and such meeting shall begin at noon on the 3d day of January, unless they shall by law appoint a different day.

Section 3.

If, at the time fixed for the beginning of the term of the President, the President elect shall have died, the Vice President elect shall become President. If a President shall not have been chosen before the time fixed for the beginning of his term, or if the President elect shall have failed to qualify, then the Vice President elect shall act as President until a President shall have qualified; and the Congress may by law provide for the case wherein neither a President elect nor a Vice President elect shall have qualified, declaring who shall then act as President, or the manner in which one who is to act shall be selected, and such person shall act accordingly until a President or Vice President shall have qualified.

Section 4.

The Congress may by law provide for the case of the death of any of the persons from whom the House of Representatives may choose a President whenever the right of choice shall have devolved upon them, and for the case of the death of any of the persons from whom the Senate may choose a Vice President whenever the right of choice shall have devolved upon them.

Section 5.

Sections 1 and 2 shall take effect on the 15th day of October following the ratification of this article.

Section 6.

This article shall be inoperative unless it shall have been ratified as an amendment to the Constitution by the legislatures of three-fourths of the several States within seven years from the date of its submission.

AMENDMENT XXI

Passed by Congress February 20, 1933. Ratified December 5, 1933.

Section 1.

The eighteenth article of amendment to the Constitution of the United States is hereby repealed.

Section 2.

The transportation or importation into any State, Territory, or possession of the United States for delivery or use therein of intoxicating liquors, in violation of the laws thereof, is hereby prohibited.

Section 3.

This article shall be inoperative unless it shall have been ratified as an amendment to the Constitution by conventions in the several States, as provided in the Constitution, within seven years from the date of the submission hereof to the States by the Congress.

AMENDMENT XXII

Passed by Congress March 21, 1947. Ratified February 27, 1951.

Section 1.

No person shall be elected to the office of the President more than twice, and no person who has held the office of President, or acted as President, for more than two years of a term to which some other person was elected President shall be elected to the office of the President more than once. But this Article shall not apply to any person holding the office of President when this Article was proposed by the Congress, and shall not prevent any person who may be holding the office of President, or acting as President, during the term within which this Article becomes operative from holding the office of President or acting as President during the remainder of such term.

Section 2.

This article shall be inoperative unless it shall have been ratified as an amendment to the Constitution by the legislatures of three-fourths of the several States within seven years from the date of its submission to the States by the Congress.

AMENDMENT XXIII

Passed by Congress June 16, 1960. Ratified March 29, 1961.

Section 1.

The District constituting the seat of Government of the United States shall appoint in such manner as the Congress may direct:

A number of electors of President and Vice President equal to the whole number of Senators and Representatives in Congress to which the District would be entitled if it were a State, but in no event more than the least populous State; they shall be in addition to those appointed by the States, but they shall be considered, for the purposes of the election of President and Vice President, to be electors appointed by a State; and they shall meet in the District and perform such duties as provided by the twelfth article of amendment.

Section 2.

The Congress shall have power to enforce this article by appropriate legislation.

AMENDMENT XXIV

Passed by Congress August 27, 1962. Ratified January 23, 1964.

Section 1.

The right of citizens of the United States to vote in any primary or other election for President or Vice President, for electors for President or Vice President, or for Senator or Representative in Congress, shall not be denied or abridged by the United States or any State by reason of failure to pay any poll tax or other tax.

Section 2.

The Congress shall have power to enforce this article by appropriate legislation.

AMENDMENT XXV

Passed by Congress July 6, 1965. Ratified February 10, 1967.

Note: Article II, section 1, of the Constitution was affected by the 25th amendment.

Section 1.

In case of the removal of the President from office or of his death or resignation, the Vice President shall become President.

Section 2.

Whenever there is a vacancy in the office of the Vice President, the President shall nominate a Vice President who shall take office upon confirmation by a majority vote of both Houses of Congress.

Section 3.

Whenever the President transmits to the President pro tempore of the Senate and the Speaker of the House of Representatives his written declaration that he is unable to discharge the powers and duties of his office, and until he transmits to them a written declaration to the contrary, such powers and duties shall be discharged by the Vice President as Acting President.

Section 4.

Whenever the Vice President and a majority of either the principal officers of the executive departments or of such other body as Congress may by law provide, transmit to the President pro tempore of the Senate and the Speaker of the House of Representatives their written declaration that the President is unable to discharge the powers and duties of his office, the Vice President shall immediately assume the powers and duties of the office as Acting President.

Thereafter, when the President transmits to the President pro tempore of the Senate and the Speaker of the House of Representatives his written declaration that no inability exists, he shall resume the powers and duties of his office unless the Vice President and a majority of either the principal officers of the executive department or of such other body as Congress may by law provide, transmit within four days to the President pro tempore of the Senate and the Speaker of the House of Representatives their written declaration that the President is unable to discharge the powers and duties of his office.

Thereupon Congress shall decide the issue, assembling within forty-eight hours for that purpose if not in session. If the Congress, within twenty-one days after receipt of the latter written declaration, or, if Congress is not in session, within twenty-one days after Congress is required to assemble, determines by two-thirds vote of both Houses that the President is unable to discharge the powers and duties of his office, the Vice President shall continue to discharge the same as Acting President; otherwise, the President shall resume the powers and duties of his office.

AMENDMENT XXVI

Passed by Congress March 23, 1971. Ratified July 1, 1971.

Note: Amendment 14, section 2, of the Constitution was modified by section 1 of the 26th amendment.

Section 1.

The right of citizens of the United States, who are eighteen years of age or older, to vote shall not be denied or abridged by the United States or by any State on account of age.

Section 2.

The Congress shall have power to enforce this article by appropriate legislation.

AMENDMENT XXVII

Originally proposed Sept. 25, 1789. Ratified May 7, 1992.

No law, varying the compensation for the services of the Senators and Representatives, shall take effect, until an election of Representatives shall have intervened.

Appendix E

The Declaration of Independence

The Declaration of Independence as finally edited by Congress from Thomas Jefferson's draft, appeared on July 8, 1776 in The Pennsylvania Packet, a weekly newspaper.

The Unanimous Declaration of the Thirteen United States of America

When, in the course of human events, it becomes necessary for one people to dissolve the political bands which have connected them with another, and to assume among the powers of the earth, the separate and equal station to which the laws of nature and of nature's God entitle them, a decent respect to the opinions of mankind requires that they should declare the causes which impel them to the separation.

We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, that among these are life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness. That to secure these rights, governments are instituted among men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed. That whenever any form of government becomes destructive to these ends, it is the right of the people to alter or to abolish it, and to institute new government, laying its foundation on such principles and organizing its powers in such form, as to them shall seem most likely to effect their safety and happiness.

Prudence, indeed, will dictate that governments long established should not be changed for light and transient causes; and accordingly all experience hath shown that mankind are more disposed to suffer, while evils are sufferable, than to right themselves by abolishing the forms to which they are accustomed. But when a long train of abuses and usurpations, pursuing invariably the same object evinces a design to reduce them under absolute despotism, it is their right, it is their duty, to throw off such government, and to provide new guards for their future security. —Such has been the patient sufferance of these colonies; and such is now the necessity which constrains them to alter their former systems of government. The history of the present King of Great Britain is a history of repeated injuries and usurpations, all having in direct object the establishment of an absolute tyranny over these states. To prove this, let facts be submitted to a candid world.

He has refused his assent to laws, the most wholesome and necessary for the public good.

He has forbidden his governors to pass laws of immediate and pressing importance, unless suspended in their operation till his assent should be obtained; and when so suspended, he has utterly neglected to attend to them.

He has refused to pass other laws for the accommodation of large districts of people, unless those people would relinquish the right of representation in the legislature, a right inestimable to them and formidable to tyrants only.

He has called together legislative bodies at places unusual, uncomfortable, and distant from the depository of their public records, for the sole purpose of fatiguing them into compliance with his measures.

He has dissolved representative houses repeatedly, for opposing with manly firmness his invasions on the rights of the people.

He has refused for a long time, after such dissolutions, to cause others to be elected; whereby the legislative powers, incapable of annihilation, have returned to the people at large for their exercise; the state remaining in the meantime exposed to all the dangers of invasion from without, and convulsions within.

He has endeavored to prevent the population of these states; for that purpose obstructing the laws for naturalization of foreigners; refusing to pass others to encourage their migration hither, and raising the conditions of new appropriations of lands.

He has obstructed the administration of justice, by refusing his assent to laws for establishing judiciary powers.

He has made judges dependent on his will alone, for the tenure of their offices, and the amount and payment of their salaries.

He has erected a multitude of new offices, and sent hither swarms of officers to harass our people, and eat out their substance.

He has kept among us, in times of peace, standing armies without the consent of our legislature.

He has affected to render the military independent of and superior to civil power.

He has combined with others to subject us to a jurisdiction foreign to our constitution, and unacknowledged by our laws; giving his assent to their acts of pretended legislation:

For quartering large bodies of armed troops among us:

For protecting them, by mock trial, from punishment for any murders which they should commit on the inhabitants of these states:

For cutting off our trade with all parts of the world:

For imposing taxes on us without our consent:

For depriving us in many cases, of the benefits of trial by jury:

For transporting us beyond seas to be tried for pretended offenses:

For abolishing the free system of English laws in a neighboring province, establishing therein an arbitrary government, and enlarging its boundaries so as to render it at once an example and fit instrument for introducing the same absolute rule in these colonies:

For taking away our charters, abolishing our most valuable laws, and altering fundamentally the forms of our governments:

For suspending our own legislatures, and declaring themselves invested with power to legislate for us in all cases whatsoever.

He has abdicated government here, by declaring us out of his protection and waging war against us.

He has plundered our seas, ravaged our coasts, burned our towns, and destroyed the lives of our people.

He is at this time transporting large armies of foreign mercenaries to complete the works of death, desolation and tyranny, already begun with circumstances of cruelty and perfidy scarcely paralleled in the most barbarous ages, and totally unworthy the head of a civilized nation.

He has constrained our fellow citizens taken captive on the high seas to bear arms against their country, to become the executioners of their friends and brethren, or to fall themselves by their hands.

He has excited domestic insurrections amongst us, and has endeavored to bring on the inhabitants of our frontiers, the merciless Indian savages, whose known rule of warfare, is undistinguished destruction of all ages, sexes and conditions.

In every stage of these oppressions we have petitioned for redress in the most humble terms: our repeated petitions have been answered only by repeated injury. A prince, whose character is thus marked by every act which may define a tyrant, is unfit to be the ruler of a free people.

Nor have we been wanting in attention to our British brethren. We have warned them from time to time of attempts by their legislature to extend an unwarrantable jurisdiction over us. We have reminded them of the circumstances of our emigration and settlement here. We have appealed to their native justice and magnanimity, and we have conjured them by the ties of our common kindred to disavow these usurpations, which, would inevitably interrupt our connections and correspondence. They too have been deaf to the voice of justice and of consanguinity. We must, therefore, acquiesce in the necessity, which denounces our separation, and hold them, as we hold the rest of mankind, enemies in war, in peace friends.

We, therefore, the representatives of the United States of America, in General Congress, assembled, appealing to the Supreme Judge of the world for the rectitude of our intentions, do, in the name, and by the authority of the good people of these colonies, solemnly publish and declare, that these united colonies are, and of right ought to be free and independent states; that they are absolved from all allegiance to the British Crown, and that all political connection between them and the state of Great Britain, is and ought to be totally dissolved; and that as free and independent states, they have full power to levy war, conclude peace, contract alliances, establish commerce, and to do all other acts and things which independent states may of right do. And for the support of this declaration, with a firm reliance on the protection of Divine Providence, we mutually pledge to each other our lives, our fortunes and our sacred honor.

New Hampshire: Josiah Bartlett, William Whipple, Matthew Thornton

Massachusetts: John Hancock, Samuel Adams, John Adams, Robert Treat Paine, Elbridge Gerry

Rhode Island: Stephen Hopkins, William Ellery

Connecticut: Roger Sherman, Samuel Huntington, William Williams, Oliver Wolcott

New York: William Floyd, Philip Livingston, Francis Lewis, Lewis Morris

New Jersey: Richard Stockton, John Witherspoon, Francis Hopkinson, John Hart, Abraham Clark

Pennsylvania: Robert Morris, Benjamin Rush, Benjamin Franklin, John Morton, George Clymer, James Smith, George Taylor, James Wilson, George Ross

Delaware: Caesar Rodney, George Read, Thomas McKean

Maryland: Samuel Chase, William Paca, Thomas Stone, Charles Carroll of Carrollton

Virginia: George Wythe, Richard Henry Lee, Thomas Jefferson, Benjamin Harrison, Thomas Nelson, Jr., Francis Lightfoot Lee, Carter Braxton

North Carolina: William Hooper, Joseph Hewes, John Penn

South Carolina: Edward Rutledge, Thomas Heyward, Jr., Thomas Lynch, Jr., Arthur Middleton

Georgia: Button Gwinnett, Lyman Hall, George Walton

Appendix F

Suggested Reading

When asked, “Can you give me an essential reading list for Christians in America?” I could list several hundred books. But I would never list the bedrock – the Bible, Shakespeare’s Complete Works, *Pilgrim’s Progress*, C.S. Lewis’s *Chronicles of Narnia*, countless other great novels, etc. This Appendix introduces 68 works that transformed my thinking; even shocked me at the lies I had believed all my life.

Edmund Burke’s dictum, “(t)he only thing necessary for the triumph of evil is that good men do nothing”, keeps repeating itself because as philosopher George Santayana said, “Those that refuse to learn the lessons of history are doomed to repeat them.” With our civilization crumbling at every turn, where will it all end? My yardstick is this: *The tombstone of a civilization may be laid at that point where truth is no longer defended, because it cannot be known.*

The U.S. Constitution is the Supreme Law of the Land, yet D.C. organized crime considers itself untouchable. Much of the world hates us, and we can’t figure out why. The rich get richer, and the productive American increasingly joins the ranks of the poor and unemployed. To restore America, We The People must take informed, coordinated tactical action. That means first we need basic education no longer available in most schools or colleges – like this action manual. But we need more; we need to expose the lies on which the ‘culture war’ is being waged, because truth can be known.

Most people will not read 68 works over the next few years, so I will first list the 15 most vital works (books, website, online pamphlet and white paper). Pick the work that most intrigues you, and read it with highlighter in hand; when you finish that one, read another. Just move at your own pace and you will find that great books grow on you. As you review highlighted passages, life lessons emerge; pieces come together as you begin to see through media propaganda and begin to grasp the lies that so often are steering life’s vital issues in America.

Set the classics aside for now; given the duty before us, these 68 works will vault you over walls of ignorance about our history and Constitution; about money, credit, and banking; about Judaism and Islam and how America’s war industry uses both; the state of our republic and the powerless Christian church. These books won’t make you a pencil-necked geek; *they will impart real wisdom.*

Think the Internet is all we need because it is opening minds and threatening tyrants all over the world? Egyptian dictator Mubarak proved in 2011 that government can shut down a country’s Internet access. It has not happened yet in America, but as Tim Wu explains in *Master Switch*, it can; and as the movie *The Book of Eli* suggests, when civilization falls, printed books will become our most valuable treasures.

In paper or e-book format, for less than the cost of two college courses, this Liberty Library will place you and your children among that rarest of species: *the informed, self-governing American.*

The 15 Most Vital Works

The Sovereign Individual by James Davidson & Lord William Rees-Mogg explains the shake-up of nations introduced by the Internet, much like the impact that the moveable-type printing press had in medieval times. Even now, 17 years after the first edition of this book, the world's institutions have not come to grips with the Internet. But the news is daily illustrating the acceleration of revolution against wicked and bloated industries, institutions, and governments. As institutions attempt to deal with newly-liberated humanity, the authors posit that informed individuals and small businesses will win, and big governments and institutions will lose. At AmericaAgain!, we agree.

Hamilton's Curse: How Jefferson's Arch Enemy Betrayed the American Revolution – and What it Means for Americans Today by Thomas J. DiLorenzo (2009) is a long-overdue correction of the record about Alexander Hamilton. Although a courageous hero of our War for Independence, Hamilton was a wily tactician in laying the foundation for America's corrupt banking industry, and perhaps the most destructive 'founding father'. DiLorenzo debunks the long-held legends that deify Hamilton, exposing the man for what he was: a conniving, self-absorbed con artist. In the final chapter, *Ending the Curse*, I find nothing upon which to disagree with the author except that, like most authors offering reform proposals, he fails to offer a mechanism to *enact* his solutions.

Lincoln Unmasked by Thomas J. DiLorenzo debunks the legends offered as reasons for Lincoln's war. The author exposes why Lincoln suspended *habeas corpus*, why he imprisoned thousands of Northern war dissenters, and why he shut down hundreds of opposition newspapers. The author also exposes Lincoln's real economic agenda. If you wonder why you weren't taught this in school, read the chapters about Lincoln gatekeepers in academia, and the appendix entitled *What They Don't Want You to Read*.

Lincoln's Marxists: Marxism in the Civil War by Walter D. Kennedy and Al Benson, Jr. is another of those books that convinced me that I was cheated even in my expensive private education. The book exposes Union army generals that were Marxists, and the Marxist ideas that informed the Lincoln administration. I voted GOP for 25 years because I thought the GOP was the party that would conserve the Constitution. How little I knew about the history of the GOP's founding and its Red Roots! Rather than the party of individual liberty, it has always been the power center for American mercantilists and bankers.

A Century of War by John Denson; an exhaustively-documented account of how Lincoln deliberately suckered the South into war at the behest of Northern mercantilists, directly against the unanimous counsel of his cabinet. Denson omits the crucial Spanish American War – where America was transformed into a world empire – but *The War Lovers* (see below) offers that vital story.

Overthrow: America's Century of Regime Change from Hawaii to Iraq by veteran news correspondent Stephen Kinzer is the best single-volume historical survey I can find covering the U.S. government's attempts at empire. This fast-moving little book is a series of vignettes of U.S. government takeovers of Hawaii, Guam, the Philippines, Puerto Rico and countless others including botched invasions of Mexico, Venezuela, Panama, and sweet spots around the globe, all long before the present invasion of Iraq and Afghanistan. Small nations and islands of the world have been mere real estate assets for American corporations and military, flying in the face of our Founding Fathers' ideals.

The New American Militarism: How Americans Are Seduced by War is unlike ‘anti-war’ books, which I do not generally care for. Andrew Bacevich is a former U.S. Army colonel, Vietnam veteran, West Point professor of history and international relations. A conscientious Christian offering a logical, historically accurate analysis of what President Eisenhower dubbed the Military-Industrial Complex in his 1961 Farewell Address. Patriotic Christians, especially active military or veterans who love the Constitution, can discover that while the U.S. military industry outspends all other militaries on earth combined, it also opposes the positions of George Washington, Thomas Jefferson, and James Madison. The author forces veterans to reconsider what they were taught by the industry that shapes America’s huge military subculture and in violation of our Supreme Law, directs the foreign policy of our republic.

Myths, Lies and Oil Wars by William Engdahl is probably the best book if you want to learn about the theory of ‘Abysal Abiotic Petroleum Origins’ (i.e., petroleum doesn’t come from dead plants and dinosaurs – so-called ‘fossil fuel’ – but from deep in the earth and is practically limitless) and to grasp U.S. military industry geopolitics in the Middle East, Russia and China over the past few decades.

The Deep, Hot Biosphere: The Myth of Fossil Fuels by Dr. Thomas Gold was plagiarized from the Russian-Ukrainian theory of Abysal Abiotic Petroleum Origins – the theory that there exists an enormous store of hydrocarbons upwelling from deep within the earth that can provide us with gas and petroleum for as long as man lives on Earth. In this 1999 book, Dr. Gold copied the original work of the Ukrainian and Russian pioneers to debunk the myth that petroleum had its genesis in dinosaurs and old plants. The theory is thus called the theory of ‘abiotic oil’ and includes three controversial, potentially earth-shattering positions:

First: Below the surface of the earth is a biosphere of greater mass and volume than the sum of all living things on all continents and in all oceans.

Second: The inhabitants of this subterranean biosphere are not plants or animals but heat-loving bacteria that survive on hydrocarbons (natural gas and petroleum).

Third: Most hydrocarbons on Earth are not the byproduct of biological debris (‘fossil fuels’), but were a common constituent of the materials from which Earth itself was formed.

If all of these scientists are correct, the implications are astounding – and disastrous for the oil industry. This would also explode the environmentalist so-called ‘Peak Oil’ theory – which went the way of the dinosaurs in 2012 with the GAO reported that the Green River Formation alone contains more recoverable petroleum than the entire previously-known world oil reserves.

Further down in this Appendix, I link to a white paper by J.F. Kenney, senior geologist at Gas Resources Corporation in Houston, listing most of the Russian and Ukrainian scientists that hypothesized abysal abiotic petroleum origins’ long before Dr. Gold plagiarized their work to claim in the American scientific media that it was his own. Besides the Ukrainian and Russian originators of the theory, a growing body of supporting evidence is being produced by American scientists like Jean Whelan at Woods Hole Oceanographic Institute; Mahlon Kennicutt, Professor of Chemical Oceanography at Texas A&M University; Giora Proskurowski, professor of Oceanography at University of Washington, and others.

The Mystery of Banking by Murray N. Rothbard, a student of Ludwig von Mises, a founder of 'Austrian School' classical economics. Rothbard shows where the bodies were buried as bankers and Washington D.C. debased and despoiled our currency and engage daily in fraud, theft, and counterfeiting. More importantly, on pages 262-268 the author provides a concise plan to restore lawful currency and banking in America that, together with the work of Professor Huerta de Soto (see below), AmericaAgain! is using to draft our Lawful United States Money and Banking Act.

Constitutional Income: Do You have Any? by former Idaho Rep. and structural engineer Phil Hart is the meticulously-documented story of how from 1909-1913, Congress conspired to create the largest, longest-running financial crime in history. Featuring facsimile copies of congressional floor debate, private memoranda, and newspaper articles of the period, this book will make every Taxpayer furious, and give ammunition to every law-abiding Nontaxpayer among today's estimated 67 million non-filers. All of that corruption and pork isn't magic; follow the money.

A Tax Honesty Primer is not a book, but my little TaxHonestyPrimer.com website. Having read the Internal Revenue Code, countless court rulings and cases, seven books on Tax Honesty, and dozens of websites over two years, I then became a law-abiding Nontaxpayer 17 years ago. I couldn't find in one place enough information to take action and expose the corruption, so I created *A Tax Honesty Primer* as the first step in Taxpayer due diligence, so that others can avoid years of wading through tax protestor theories. The site is not my opinion or 'position'; it's a compendium of easily verifiable facts, court rulings, Tax Code sections, federal regulations, jury verdicts, former IRS commissioner and IRS employee statements, and well-settled law. On the site, I do not sell anything or accept donations.

Tax Honesty is wonderful defense for the self-employed (it's all but impossible if you work for someone else, especially a large company); but playing defense will never arrest Congress' crimes. The AmericaAgain! Indictment Engine™ is designed to be a permanent citizen mechanism to arrest organized crime in Congress. One of 22 proposed AmericaAgain! Legislative Action projects is a constitutional amendment outlawing taxation of wages and salaries. This was promised by the politicians when they instituted the income tax, as Phil Hart's book explains. Until we pass that amendment, Tax Honesty offers short-term relief; 'household secession' from Congress' corruption.

The Official Counterfeiter is a 36-page free cartoon booklet created in 1969 by Vic Lockman; the clearest explanation I've ever read, of Congress' money and banking crimes on behalf of the corrupt banking industry. The link to the booklet is: <http://scripturalscrutinydotcom.files.wordpress.com/2012/01/the-official-counterfeiter-biblical-economics.pdf>

The Fourth Turning: What the Cycles of History Tell Us About America's Next Rendezvous With Destiny by William Strauss and Neil Howe is a smaller, more exciting 1998 follow-up to their 1991 book *Generations: The History of America's Future*. In this national bestseller, Strauss and Howe illustrate the historical 80- to 100-year cycle called a *saecula*, further divided into five 20-year periods/generations. The authors call each transition between these generations, a *turning*. Thus in 1998, the authors accurately predicted the fourth turning of our saecula; a crisis period from 2005-2015. This has been fulfilled in the Ron Paul Revolution, TEA Party movement, 'Great Recession', staggering collapse of the U.S. Dollar, and increasing mistrust of institutions. Tracing 'heroic' generations back to pre-colonial times, the authors conclude that by 2015 a critical mass of Americans in the 'Baby Boomer' and

'Thirteener' generations will step up as heroes to meet the crisis. The book is well-supported by facts, encouraging, and a wonderful counterpoise to today's Chicken Little refrain.

The Lost World of Genesis One: Ancient Cosmology and the Origins Debate by John H. Walton, who has a PhD in Hebrew and is a professor of Old Testament Theology at Wheaton, is one of the most liberating books I have ever read! I mean this sincerely. This book smashes the Young-Old Earth Creation debate; smashes it flat, into irrelevance, for begging the question of material origins. His thesis consists of a series of propositions, culminating in the hypothesis that the creation account in Genesis is a description of the universe's construction as a temple of God, not as material 'stuff'. A few high points...

First: There is no reason that God would have communicated 'scientifically-correct' data about His creation to simple, ancient people. In other words, no statement in the Bible conveys scientific truth that the biblical writers would not have already known.

Second: Some statements in the Bible convey cosmological and physiological notions that do not comport with science; for instance, 'domed' cosmology has no scientific merit but it worked well for primitive ancients. Some of the words translated as 'mind' in English actually mean 'entrails' in the Hebrew; people in those days (and for centuries after) believed that emotions and feelings derived from the guts. Walton suggests that God didn't correct them; there was no point, in their place and time. We would not waste our time today trying to argue that our guts are the seat of our thoughts and emotions, yet that is how Young Earth creationists and Intelligent Design apologists defend the creation account!

Third: Walton explains how the ontology of the creation account is not material but *functional*. To illustrate, he compares a chair to a corporation; a chair is 'created' by the nature of its *material* status, but a corporation is 'created' by its *functional* status; on pg. 26: "*In a functional ontology, to bring something into existence would require giving it a function or a role in an ordered system, rather than giving it material property.*" Because the entities created in the Genesis account are material entities, we presume that Genesis must be a material ontology. This is a senseless assumption, as Walton explains with contextual evidence of many ancient Near Eastern creation accounts and analyzing Hebrew words like *bara*. What a wake-up call! This book was life-changing for me.

The Rest of the Best

The First American Republic 1774-1789 by Thomas Chorlton is similar to an out of print book called *President Who?: Forgotten Founders* by Stanley Klos. George Washington called Peyton Randolph "the Father of our country" because Randolph was the first President of the United States in Congress Assembled, and 14 presidential administrations existed prior to that of George Washington! Read this one and you'll agree that most of us were cheated in our education.

The Republic of Letters: The Correspondence Between Jefferson and Madison 1776-1826 a 3-volume compendium of 50 years' correspondence between the two giants among America's founding fathers. Series editor James Smith makes segues from their correspondence to their historical context, helping the reader grasp these founders' development over their lifetimes. I learned more about Madison from these letters than from seven Madison biographies. To grasp a man's mind, read his letters.

Ideas Have Consequences by Richard M. Weaver is a little classic which proposes that language, virtue,

maleness, femaleness, and ancient mores have almost gone out of our world. I disagree with Weaver's somber note at the end, but this book caused me to think about truth, goodness, and beauty outside my religious categories.

Democracy in America by Alexis deTocqueville is a classic work of economics, sociology, and political science. Although the young Frenchman did not grasp the republican form of government guaranteed in our Constitution, he was prescient about *democracy* in America. Our founders created a representative constitutional republic of sovereign States specifically to *avoid* democracy, majority rule that always degenerates into warring mobs, grabbing for goodies from the all-knowing Nanny State. From his limited view as a foreigner, Tocqueville accurately predicted that democracy in America would degenerate into soft despotism and 'tyranny of the majority' as Madison predicted 50 years earlier. Tocqueville said that majoritarian tyranny would spring from the confluence of two corrupting factors: dependence on government for material security, and the growing prejudices of an increasingly ignorant mass, against one another's factions and groups. He was correct. After 150 years of government education, most Americans are European socialists, unfit to rule our passions and unwilling to oversee our servant government; instead, making it their master by begging security and provision from it.

Reset: Iran, Turkey, and America's Future is another master work by Kinzer. It is likely that 99.99% of Americans have never heard of the popular revolutions against Islamic rule by the people of Iran and Turkey, a century ago. The 'Young Turks' – led by Mustafa Kemal Ataturk – succeeded, while the Persian (Iranian) people were enslaved in the oppressive ways of Mohammed. Fascinating reading.

The New Empire of Debt by Bill Bonner and Addison Wiggin is the second edition of a work that traces America's past 120 years of world conquest, measuring blood and money with a mix of humor and morose fact that keeps you turning the pages to find out how stupid we can get before Congress' mercantilist puppeteers bankrupt us entirely. The book leaves no doubt about how America has become so hated around the world, and so bankrupt as well.

Amusing Ourselves to Death by Neil Postman is the most trenchant, helpful guidebook for ridding your home of television. Written in 1985, Postman's work is in many ways an extension of the thoughts of Walter Ong in his classic *Orality and Literacy*. There are clear reasons why the American mind degenerated as it has; to know why these things happened and how they are happening still, read Postman. Then sell your televisions and start buying good books; you'll be wealthier in spirit.

The Mechanical Bride by Marshall McLuhan, is a useful book describing *noetics* (knowing how we know), orality, and the impact of the written word on a world lit only by fire. This revolution of writing vs. speaking was far more fundamental to the human spirit than the modern reader might imagine. McLuhan gets a bit weighty and also a bit flighty at times; but if you stay with him, it pays off in the end.

The U.S. Constitution

The Constitution Made Easy by Mike Holler (original edition) is a spiral-bound, super-handly desk copy of the U.S. Constitution with a unique design. It features the original, archaic language on each left-hand page with the modern language version on the right-hand facing page. The author has provided a numbering system for each clause in the Constitution, which we adopted in the copy of the Constitution here in Appendix D. All amendments are integrated in context where they affect the law.

Free, Sovereign, and Independent States: The Intended Meaning of the American Constitution by John Remington Graham explains the U.S. Constitution clause by clause, tracing legislative history from the kings' courts and parliaments of Great Britain to our Constitutional Convention. This ready reference on every clause in the Constitution is a masterful briefing on the origins of America's Supreme Law.

The Founders' Constitution by editors Kurland and Lerner is a 5-volume massive reference set offering a more in-depth treatment than Graham's. It includes extracts from leading works of political theory, history, law, and constitutional argument that the Framers and their contemporaries used and produced. Available in paperback and CD-ROM, I find the electronic edition considerably handier.

The People Themselves: Popular Constitutionalism and Judicial Review by Larry D. Kramer, former dean of Stanford Law School, is no dry tome filled with legal jargon. It is a refreshing look at why We The People have more lawful power than the U.S. Supreme Court. Dean Kramer discusses why it is critical that We The People begin to exercise that power peacefully and lawfully – or we will lose that power, and rule of law with it. This book was seminal in the tactical planning for AmericaAgain!.

Economics, Money and Banking

Economics in One Lesson by Henry Hazlitt is a classic economics primer for people who would never read economics subjects but want to know how labor, money, government and credit operate in society to cause wars, inflation, depressions, and such.

Blood Money: The Civil War and the Federal Reserve by John Remington Graham is a little booklet explaining that the Federal Reserve scam actually began generations before the Jekyll Island gang and Congress teamed up in 1910-13.

Barbara Villiers or, A History of Monetary Crimes by Alexander del Mar is a tiny book with a misleading name. Villiers was a favored mistress of an English king, for whose personal benefit coinage laws were passed. If you think this bizarre, read Rothbard's history, cited above; American monetary legislation since Lincoln's time has been the same kind of deals but with many 'mistresses'.

The Case Against the Fed by Murray Rothbard is a small book with a practical goal: to show how we can shut down the longest-running counterfeiting scam in history. This work forms the basic guide for the design of the AmericaAgain! proposed legislation, *The Lawful American Money and Banking Act*.

Money, Bank Credit, and Economic Cycles in the second English edition (2009) by Professor Jesus Huerta de Soto is the finest single volume in print on practical economics. Like the late Murray Rothbard, this author also explains the criminal nature of the fractional reserve banking scam throughout history; how all business boom-and-bust cycles have been created by the Federal Reserve crime families. Like Joseph Salerno is his book *Money: Sound & Unsound*, the author explains how the theories of Keynes and Marx are still used by central banks and the banking industry generally to defraud us. In his final chapter, Professor de Soto offers a simple, powerful plan to restore honest money and banking.

Pieces of Eight: The Monetary Powers and Disabilities of the United States Constitution by Edwin Vieira, Jr. is the definitive explanation of lawful U.S. money as stipulated in our Supreme Law, and also the definitive history of the U.S. Dollar. Out of print for about a decade, the huge two-volume hardbound

set (over 1,700 pages) is available again through Amazon.com and at \$200 is a bargain if you need definitive legal citations regarding U.S. money.

Unaccountable: How the accounting profession forfeited a public trust by Mike Brewster takes you from ancient clay tablets in Sumeria up to the breakup of the Big Eight, in a fast-moving tale of deceit and unprofessionalism, making ‘the dismal profession’ a riveting read.

For background on how deeply Congress has been involved in financial crimes this century, ***AmericaAgain! – The Movie*** is the best start. But here are a few good resources regarding banking:

The Best Way to Rob a Bank is to Own One by UMKC Law professor and former federal bank regulator William Black explains how at the end of last century the S&L crisis was a tremor of things to come. Many more recent books expose the grifters' games today; three good ones are:

It Takes a Pillage: Behind the Bailouts, Bonuses and Backroom Deals From Washington to Wall Street by Nomi Prins

The Great American Stickup: Greedy Bankers and the Politicians Who Love Them by Robert Scheer

Griftopia: A Story of Bankers, Politicians, and the Most Audacious Power Grab in History by Matt Taibbi

If you're not much of a reader, learn how staggeringly corrupt the banking industry is (and how it controls Congress and presidents) by watching the Academy-Award winning documentary *Inside Job*. You'll never feel the same walking into your bank.

The Truth About Presidents and Wars

America's Caesar: The Decline and Fall of Republican Government in the United States of America by Greg L. Durand probes more deeply than does DiLorenzo into the personal and religious aspects of Lincoln's character, using primary-sources to prove that Lincoln was a cross between Bill Clinton and Saddam Hussein: a godless butcher with a slick public persona. After you read these quotes from his friends, contemporaries, and Lincoln's own pen, you'll know that you had a *propagandist* education.

Reassessing the Presidency: The Rise of the Executive State and the Decline of Freedom is a 791-page lesson about how American history has been steered by our presidents; edited by John V. Denson. Each chapter can be read on its own to grasp a particular presidency or period. The book's recurring theme was Madison's and Jefferson's: that presidents are not to be trusted (and they were both presidents themselves), and that the People must stay in control and ever-vigilant.

The Costs of War: America's Pyrrhic Victories is another compendium edited by John Denson. A treasure-trove for those who want to learn why our wars were fought. The book is worth buying for Raico's *Rethinking Churchill* chapter alone; it finally puts the butcherous Bulldog of Britain in the hall of infamy alongside Lincoln, Teddy Roosevelt, and FDR.

War is a Racket is the small, powerful classic by the most-decorated officer in the history of the US Marine Corps, Major General Smedley Butler. He describes how the military industry – all the branches – conditions young minds to do its will, right or wrong; how he, as a decorated officer, did the bidding of

banks, oil companies, sugar companies, and military contractors in plundering foreign countries time after time. General Butler spent many years after leaving the military, trying to warn America just as former 5-star general President Dwight Eisenhower did 25 years later in his farewell address when he coined the term 'Military Industrial Complex'.

Truth is a Lonely Warrior by James Perloff is something like a Cliff's Notes version of half a dozen of the books I mention here. For lots of American history in one small book, this one is the one to buy first.

The War Lovers: Roosevelt, Lodge, Hearst and the Rush to Empire, 1898 by Evan Thomas is the amazing story of how America was transformed from a non-interventionist economic giant into the world's foremost military plundering and invading power, knocking England from its hegemonic throne. Teddy Roosevelt was a romantic fraud; a sickly child who overcompensated by bullying the world. With his best friend, powerful warmonger Henry Cabot Lodge – and the timely help of America's most powerful newspaper man of the time – these men literally *created* the Spanish-American War, to plunder the Philippines, Guam, Puerto Rico and others, building the massive Military-Industrial Complex that plagues us and the world, to this day.

Wilson's War: How Woodrow Wilson's Great Blunder led to Hitler, Lenin, Stalin & World War II by Jim Powell is an excellent primer on Tom 'Woodrow' Wilson, highlighting the milquetoast do-gooder's colossal blunders from Mexico to Venezuela to America joining Europe's two world wars for huge military industry profits. Reading this account of presidential incompetence that many other presidents have since displayed, I finally understood that Wilson's chief weakness wasn't incompetence so much as useful stupidity; why government dragged the American People into Europe's world wars.

FDR's Folly: How Roosevelt and his New Deal prolonged the Great Depression is the second primer on America's world-war presidents by historian Jim Powell. As he does with Wilson, the author illustrates how mendacious, bungling and evil FDR was. The hero of my parents' generation was also a good friend of Stalin, who killed 20 million of his own people.

Roosevelt's Secret War: FDR & World War II Espionage is the story of FDR's creation of America's intelligence network. Author Joseph Persico says, "Few leaders were better adapted temperamentally to espionage than FDR; (he) compartmentalized information, misled associates, manipulated people, conducted intrigues, used private lines of communication, scattered responsibility, duplicated assignments, provoked rivalries, held the cards while showing few, and left few fingerprints." And this from an author that *likes* FDR, referring to him as a principled Machiavellian who hoped to achieve clear ends (getting America into WWII) although most Americans wanted nothing to do with it.

Day of Deceit: The Truth about FDR and Pearl Harbor is Robert B. Stinnett's copious proof showing that Pearl Harbor was no surprise to FDR, just the 9/11 that the devious president needed to prime a multi-billion-dollar war machine on both sides of the ocean. Millions of new jobs! What's a few tens of thousands dead? As with Persico, Stinnett is still supportive of FDR; yet by simply reporting what he found, Stinnett's smoking guns expose FDR as a puppet of the Military-Industrial Complex 30 years before Eisenhower coined the term.

Big Oil, the 'Truther' Movement, and Coming Challenges

Churchill's Folly: How Winston Churchill created modern Iraq by Christopher Catherwood, is the story of Britain's dissection of the Persian Empire into the petrodollar bloodbath we've seen ever since. Ralph Raico's *Rethinking Churchill* chapter in the book *Reassessing the Presidency* removed my blinders about the old Bulldog whose clever turns of phrase had always captured me. In this book, I learned just what a scheming monster the man actually was.

Considerations About Recent Predictions of Impending Shortages of Petroleum Evaluated From the Perspective of Modern Petroleum Science by J. F. Kenney, is an online white paper that smashes the unfounded 'Peak Oil' scare trotted out along with the equally unsupported 'anthropogenic Climate Change' theory. These false prophets, ironically, helped drive oil prices through the roof for years; without a shred of evidence from petroleum science, they are useful puppets for Big Oil. The old 'fossil fuels' hypothesis originated in the 18th century; it held that petroleum miraculously evolves from decayed biological material – plants and animals – which would mean it is limited. The fossil fuels hypothesis has been replaced over the past four decades by the Russian-Ukrainian theory of 'Abyssal Abiotic Petroleum Origins' which establishes that petroleum is a primordial material that erupts from great depth and is practically unlimited in abundance, only depending on extraction technology and exploration competence. The white paper is found at <http://www.csun.edu/~vcgeo005/Energy.html>

It's the Crude, Dude: Greed, Gas, War, and the American Way by Linda McQuaig is a well-documented history of America's role in the game played first by the British and French in the sands of Araby. As bloody as we think Mohammedans are, this book proves that the money-loving 'leaders' on *both* sides cause these wars. I feel sorry for any Middle East population as long as Big Oil owns Congress.

Crossing the Rubicon: The Decline of the American Empire at the End of the Age of Oil by Michael Ruppert is the only 9/11 book I include, and this will be a long synopsis because the 9/11 debacle is important – not for the tragedy itself, but because of the major shift in government and media propaganda that took place over the 14 years since that 'New Pearl Harbor'.

Erasmus of Rotterdam said, "In the land of the blind, the one-eyed man is king". We needn't know everything about the 911 debacle; what we do know is more than sufficient to know it was a massive government frauds on the American people.

A fifth grader in possession of the facts grasps this general concept: powerful men and institutions have influenced governments throughout history. The 150-year pattern in America since Fort Sumter is: first we experience a catalyst attack either of unexplained origin or out of proportion to the war that follows. Next, federal government and its industry allies ratchet their power; government gains new ground against its own population, then holds the new ground to gain further illicit powers. This is the one-way advance of tyranny.

I don't know Mr. Ruppert, but his book is the most professional and credible of twenty-two books and three videos I reviewed over eight years relating to the 9/11 debacle.

I no longer spend much time on this issue. As I said above, I only include this book because that hoax catalyzed American domestic and foreign policy for the foreseeable future. The government's official story and its media hacks should be hooted off the stage!

Yet, it's pointless to argue about 9/11 itself; AmericaAgain! can empower the American people to beat the predator-parasite horde at last: self-governing citizens and resurgent sovereign States can *enforce* the Constitution and arrest the long pattern of government-corporate-military corruption using a legal choke-collar on each individual member of Congress. As we work on a new long-term arrest mechanism, I see no sense in arguing about the criminal's last atrocity in a 120-year series of them.

Whoever our domestic enemies are, they use Congress for financing and legislative enablement. International players' goal is always to become insanely wealthy, and Congress is their key. After every war, they get us arguing amongst ourselves for decades about who caused the fire so we won't stop to think about trapping the kingpins that hired the arsonist. Americans will be duped into wars until citizens develop a lasting law-enforcement mechanism like the AmericaAgain! Indictment Engine™.

I am one of several hundred engineers, scientists, and architects who signed on at *Architects and Engineers for 911 Truth* not because I care to argue about this latest in a long pattern of war-sparking hoaxes, but because the official story is so preposterous in structural forensics, physics, and materials science. As a professional engineer having performed structural design for 28 years, I became interested in the story right as I witnessed video of the collapses of WTC 1 and 2 – and especially WTC Building 7 – that day. To assert that the first three instances in history of fire-induced collapse of steel multistory buildings occurred in one city, in one day – one of them with no aircraft collision – is ludicrous. Of countless raging fires in steel structures around the world, some have lasted far longer than the WTC fires, yet none led to plastic collapse – much less to the pulverizing, free-fall-velocity collapse seen thrice on 911 but never seen before or since – except in *every controlled demolition*.

Occam's Razor holds that the simplest explanation is most likely; put another way, if evidence contradicts an explanation that adds a pile of unlikely assumptions, that explanation is likely not true. On the morning of July 28, 1945, a fully-fueled B-25 Mitchell bomber lost in fog over Manhattan slammed into the 79th floor of the Empire State Building. The structure sustained no lasting damage, much less did it collapse in the free-fall-velocity, symmetrical implosion failure seen in steel structures *only* in controlled demolition.

Geopolitical forces in play in the world's mega-events need phenomenal amounts of money, logistics, and coordination that only major financial players enjoy. The idea that 9/11 was done by a handful of Muslims with the U.S. defense system fully engaged, is preposterous. It is one thing to believe legends about 'Honest Abe' because you were indoctrinated in school; it is another thing to believe a ludicrous story that defies logic and evidence simply because a few in the 'truther' camp happen to be eccentric. As with the 20-year-long who-killed-Kennedy argument, the 14-year-long 9/11 Truth argument is designed to keep Americans distracted. I say we remain focused on our target, their power source, *corrupt Congress*.

The Great Oil Conspiracy: How the U.S. Government Hid the Nazi Discovery of Abiotic Oil from the American People by Dr. Jerome Corsi is much like Dr. Thomas Gold's book, building on the Ukrainian and Russian theory of Abyssal Abiotic Petroleum Origins without giving due credit to the Ukrainian and Russian scientists that developed the theory long before the rise of a German variation of the theory.

The Master Switch by Columbia University professor Tim Wu explains several things that I had always wondered about. How did the big radio corporations of the early 20th century become big television and

media empires by the end of the century? How do media content empires fit together with the distribution empires to determine what Americans see and hear? Is the Internet really the open sea of information for everyone to dip into as we imagine, or do certain entities control what we can get access to, and how it's presented? What about Microsoft, Apple, and Google (the 800-pound gorilla on the block, whose motto was "don't be evil")? Are they being co-opted by government to be evil, controlling the content of what we see as the Internet world? The author probes all this, and more.

Crumbling and Corrupt Institutions

Constitutional Chaos: What Happens When the Government Breaks its Own Laws by Fox News Senior Judicial Analyst and former New Jersey Superior Court Judge Andrew P. Napolitano is the first book I would read by this trenchant jurist if you'd like to unfold the story of our constitutional crisis in stages.

The Constitution in Exile: How the federal government has seized power by rewriting the Supreme Law of the Land might be called an atrocity update, written in 2006, two years after the abovementioned book and covers much of the same ground. This one by JudgeNap is even more appalling than the other.

Lies the Government Told You: Myth, Power, and Deception in American History is perhaps Judge Napolitano's best work yet; a list of 17 lies by which the federal Leviathan keeps citizens on their leashes, versus the other way around, which was the Founders' intention. Judge Napolitano is the most honest jurist writing and speaking publicly today in America about the moral bankruptcy of the federal government, including its courts.

The Beast on the East River: The U.N. Threat to America's Sovereignty and Security by Nathan Tabor, the founder of The ConservativeVoice.com, is the best analysis of the U.N. threat that I have read. We used this work to draft the sections of the AmericaAgain! Declaration that deal with ending our U.N. debacle.

The Harsh Truth About America's Public Schools by homeschooling Houston attorney Bruce N. Shortt, former Texas coordinator for Exodus Mandate. He and his wife homeschool their own children, but Bruce was so shocked while investigating the public schools that he felt compelled to warn parents whose children are enrolled in them. As Bruce has reported over the years since publishing this book, things have only gotten worse. This book will alert you to the failure of government schools in vivid (occasionally sickening) detail, and of the emotional and spiritual trauma children face in them.

Christians, Jews, Muslims and the War Machine

A Wind in the House of Islam by David Garrison is the story of the nine geo-cultural variants of Islam around the world – what the author calls 'rooms in the House of Islam' – and how the Wind of God's Spirit is blowing through every one of them. Garrison spent three years travelling 250,000 miles through every corner of the Muslim world to investigate reports of Muslims turning to faith in Christ.

The researcher collected the stories of over 1,000 formerly-Muslim Christians, asking them the question: "What did God use to bring you to faith in Jesus Christ? Tell me your story." The result is an unprecedented look into the greatest turning of Muslims to Christ in history; stories of men and women who have sacrificed everything – home, family, even their lives – to follow Jesus. You hear from men and women from Africa to Indonesia and everywhere in between; how God is at work through answered

prayers, and through dreams and visions and through technology (Internet, satellite television, video and audio tools). The reader gains insight into each of the nine geo-cultural 'rooms' within Islam and, most importantly, learns how we can be part of the greatest turning of Muslims to Christ in history, both overseas and in our own communities.

The three main takeaways for me in this book are: 1) Christianity is growing today as never before on earth; 2) There is a great need for sound Biblical teaching among new converts, for syncretism and pseudo-Christianity are always a danger; and 3) Most importantly, conservative Americans need to lose the hatred of all Muslims.

Similar books surveying the sudden growth of Christianity in the Middle East today are such books as *Jesus in Iran* by Eugene Bach; *Too Many to Jail: The Story of Iran's New Christians* by Mark Bradley; *Muslims, Christians and Jesus* by Carl Medearis; *The Coming Fall of Islam in Iran* by Reza Safa; *Seeking Allah, Finding Jesus* by Nabeel Qureshi and many others.

The Next Christendom by Philip Jenkins, Penn State University professor, suggests that the rapid growth of primitive and Pentecostal Christianity – both within and alongside existing traditions – is reshaping the world. 'Southern Christianity', Jenkins proposes, is Pentecostal, evangelical, and politically and morally conservative, pushing aside the cosmopolitan, unbelieving northern sensibilities that marked the senescence of European and American mainline denominations that now dismiss the basic teachings of the Bible in favor of enlightened, metrosexual life. (One caveat: Chapters 3 and 4 are his statistical and demographic thesis; slow, dry reading! Read the first two chapters, then skip over to Chapter 5.)

Even as the politically correct Pope 'Francis' regurgitates the Obama line and Hollywood political correctness, the Next Christendom is draining the dying European denominations; for instance, openly challenging Anglicanism's apostasy. Jenkins posits that geopolitics, too, will be shaped by new Christians. 'Northern Christianity' and its secular political ideals are dying, as the opposite is happening in the southern hemisphere. The center of the body of Christ is moving to Africa and to Central and South America, bringing new symbols, metaphors, worship styles, and cultural/ethical sensibilities. With the gospel no longer shaped by a Eurocentric ethos and historical memory, if the loud prophets of the 'post-Christian' era will stop staring at their navels, they will see the Church as alive as ever on the earth.

Martyrs Mirror by Thielemann vanBraght is a hardbound compendium of 16 centuries of martyrs for the faith, from Christ's apostles through the 'Reformation', when plain believers who refused to sprinkle their babies and call it baptism were financially ruined, run out of town, jailed indefinitely and left to starve, drowned, or burned to death by Roman Catholics, Lutherans, and Calvinists. The purpose of reviewing these senseless murders is to see that: a) Christians have been as savage in the past as Mohammedans are today, for religion; b) the 'Reformation' was a *political* movement; and c) those of 'Reformed' faith run from these facts as Roman Catholics run from confronting the Spanish Inquisition.

The Untold Story of the New Testament Church by Frank Viola explains how trying to read the Bible in the order we have it today is like re-arranging all the chapters of a novel, binding it back together, then trying to make sense of the story. A fascinating book.

Finding Organic Church: A Comprehensive Guide to Starting and Sustaining Authentic Christian Communities also by Frank Viola is a sequel to the amazing book, *Pagan Christianity?* – explaining how

to gather with other believers in an organic fellowship without repeating the 501c3 lunacy of Christianity, Inc. or the opposite lunacy of most short-lived house church startups. Viola brings many years of hard experiences, as he has become a major figure in modern reformation.

The Great Christian Revolution by Otto Scott demonstrates that no matter how they may balk, even the most heathen anti-Christian in the West benefits from centuries of Christian foundation in every area of human endeavor.

Dismissing God by D. Bruce Lockerbie exposes the lives and work of the most influential writers of Abraham Lincoln's and subsequent generations. He explains how these angry humanists kicked out our moral underpinnings: Emily Dickinson, Walt Whitman, Ralph Waldo Emerson, Nathaniel Hawthorne, Herman Melville, Mark Twain, William Blake, Percy Bysshe Shelley, John Keats, John Ruskin, William Morris, William Butler Yeats, James Joyce, D.H Lawrence, Oscar Wilde, F. Scott Fitzgerald, and others including Hemingway. The full lineup of perpetrators used by schools to destroy our civilization.

Appendix G

Life Upgrades

Some time ago, our oldest granddaughter (age 11 at the time) took pity on a homeless man who could always be found begging at a highway exit. For months, our grandchildren and their mother made special trips to deliver clothing, socks, shoes, sandwiches and more, to Richard. Finally, their homeschooling parents suggested that what Richard really needed is dignity; *life purpose*. Handouts destroy human dignity, but work and purpose rebuild it. So the kids asked one of the fathers in their house church group if he had a place to put Richard to work. The man took compassion on Richard and not only gave him a job but also goes out of his way to pick Richard up and leave him off from work every day. Richard's life was vastly improved, because he was given purpose and dignity.

We all have a duty to superintend our constitutional system of government, yet 95% of Americans will happily push their duty onto the 5% to carry it for them. Most Americans have become un-American; ethically slothful. Like panhandlers on street corners. Slothful majorities are the default condition in all civilizations, but America was unique while we had real faith in God and the self-respect to do our duty. No one had to tell an American to work, for it was in our blood; what Max Weber labeled 'the Protestant Ethic'. Now like Richard, America has fallen and cannot get up. Most Americans will not make the major reforms listed here, but when Great Depression II comes, millions will have no choice. Consider making at least some upgrades; just try one, and feel the liberation of sincere repentance.

Lose the News (and Television), Read Scripture

Each day as you go "around the world in 90 seconds" seeing horror stories from all over the world that do not affect you, it only feeds stress and depression. Instead, start your day with 15 minutes in Psalms, Proverbs, or Jesus' Sermon on the Mount (Matthew 5-7). You will begin to feel abiding peace, I promise. Until you detox your home, television will program your family to do all of those things that despoil our culture; it will consume precious family and reading time. Lose the televisions. *Don't rationalize.*

Leave Your Government Job

If you're one of the 20 million Americans working for government, your paychecks and benefits are better than in the private sector – but they originate from Congress skimming other people's payroll accounts. People like things easy, so government has become a cancer. Government employee, if you want America to recover, stop rationalizing; this isn't China. *You need to find a private sector job.*

The Big Three

Home office. Homeschooling. House church. Over the past 40 years, these three movements went from being considered 'fringe' to being the preferred life. It is not rocket science. From our rural Christian roots, for three generations Americans rushed into corporate climbing, putting the kids on a bus to become the state's problem, and sitting in a pew for an hour per week to be entertained. All three experiments failed miserably. Want America back? Don't wait for a magic pill. Washington D.C. cannot fix things (it is destroying them). Bottom line: *the easy way is hard and the hard way is best.*

Leave Urban Zones

Unfortunately, when things go bad (natural disaster, loss of services, economic collapse) life will be much harder in urban areas. As the FED cartel and European central banks incite Great Depression II, prudence dictates you move to rural places where folks don't become animals when things get rough. Urban Americans still pull together in tough times, sure; but crops and animals don't grow on concrete.

Tax Honesty

Don't complain about corrupt, bloated government if you *keep funding it*. Appendix A explained that for millions like me April 15 is just another day. We don't fund crime. If you're self-employed, consider it.

Get Out of Debt

This one is self-explanatory; when free of debt, your family has options. And one of the most important options for any Christian family is to...

Give Like a Christian

According to the World Christian Database 2015 (pg 656), Christians tithe about 1.7% of their income, and about one-tenth of 1% of America's Christian wealth currently goes to missions. Of that amount, 87% is currently going to areas with 'reached' status (already have access to the gospel).

Money that goes toward Unreached Peoples presently is 1% of total going to Missions, according to Mark Baxter in *The Coming Revolution: Because Status Quo Missions Won't Finish the Job* (2007; pg 12). Believe it or not, that's how much Americans spent in 2011 on Halloween costumes for their pets!

Another way to put it: For every \$100,000 that American Christians make, they donate \$1 to the unreached people of the world. If you want the gospel to go far, send donations to Christian missions in Africa, China, India, Eastern Europe, the Muslim world and Latin America, where Christianity is growing like wildfire. The missions organizations listed below are efficient and 'best of class', but Christian organizations worldwide need help every day and a dollar goes a long, long way in the mission field.

Back to Jerusalem trains, equips, organizes and supports Chinese Christians to preach the gospel of Jesus Christ to the Buddhist, Hindu, and Muslim populations that live between China and Jerusalem; what is known as the “10/40 Window”. With 30,000 Christian baptisms every day in China, the church in China will be larger than America’s in one more generation, but they are poor. Brethren in China are driven to missions in the 10/40 Window and need our help. <https://backtojerusalem.com/home/>

Faith Comes by Hearing provides ‘The Proclaimer’, a hand-crank and solar-powered MP3 Bible player that can be heard by groups as large as 300. For illiterate people, the spoken word is the only way to learn the gospel of Jesus Christ. Since its founding 43 years ago, FCBH has produced the New Testament, Psalms and Proverbs in 915 languages – but still has to reach 1,860 languages that still do not have a single verse of Scripture. <https://www.faithcomesbyhearing.com/>

Heifer International helps families to turn hunger and poverty into hope and prosperity – not with handouts, but by bringing sustainable agriculture and commerce to areas with a long history of poverty. Farm animals provide partners with food and reliable income (milk, eggs and honey can be traded or sold at market). Each recipient family is required to pass on the training they receive, and to give to a neighboring family the first-born female offspring of their gift animals. <http://www.heifer.org/>

Hope International provides microloans and basic business training and Christian discipleship to impoverished but entrepreneurial, productive people in Haiti, Peru, the Dominican Republic, Burundi, the Congo, Malawi, Rwanda, Zimbabwe, Russia, Ukraine, Romania, Moldova, China, India and the Philippines. The organization also helps train these Christian entrepreneurs in basic home economics, saving, and even establishes small local affiliated credit unions. <http://www.hopeinternational.org/>

Living Water International has provided hand-pump water wells and hygiene training and supplies to 16,247 villages so far. About 660 million people still lack access to an improved source of drinking water, and entire people groups are being overlooked—the poorest people with the least political power. Many women spend 20 hours per week collecting water, sometimes walking 7 miles a day for contaminated water. Water-related diseases cause 2.2 million deaths a year; every day, diarrhea takes 2,000 children in Africa—more than any other cause of death. Safe water, a toilet, and clean hands could prevent 90% of these deaths and keep kids in school. In the past 20 years, two billion people have gained access to safe drinking water, and God is transforming whole communities through the person of Jesus Christ via this ministry. <https://www.water.cc/>

Atlas Network identifies, screens and offers initial financial support to individuals and groups to create local think tanks in countries worldwide. Giving handouts will never help people become self-governing; in fact, it only makes them dependent. The stated mission of Atlas Network is, “To strengthen the worldwide freedom movement by identifying, training, and supporting individuals with the potential to

found and develop effective independent organizations” promulgating private-property rights, limited government, rule of law, and market economics. <https://atlasnetwork.org/>

Open Doors International has for over 60 years worked in the world's most oppressive countries, empowering Christians who are persecuted for their beliefs by providing Bible distribution, Bible study, evangelism training, Christian literature distribution, teaching, support for orphans, women's literacy training, job training and microloans, rebuilding churches and homes, and other refugee support for persecuted Christians in 63 countries. <http://www.opendoorsusa.org/home/>

Will you please consider this life change? These seven mission organizations are beneficiaries of AmericaAgain! Christian Foundation, so once our membership grows to national scale, you will automatically be supporting them with part of your \$9 membership dues each month. But why not consider donating \$25-\$30, the price of one restaurant meal, every month to Christian work around the world? A smaller donation every month is preferable to a larger one-time donation. Just by skipping one restaurant meal a month, you can provide several Bibles, start a family business, or provide a whole flock of chickens for a Christian family overseas.

Join AmericaAgain!

As our membership organization matures and grows, difficult reforms will become much easier as friends and neighbors adopt a repentant, responsible way of life. It will never be easy, and we do not expect the majority to become responsible – but as you see, that is not necessary.

We begin right where we are. If we and our children stay with it, in a few generations America will be so much more diligent, moral and free that we would not recognize it. We can do what our ancestors failed to do.

To begin restoring your part of America, go to AmericaAgain.net as we continue to develop the site; we will inform, supply, support, and organize you and your neighbors, as together we become America again.

Appendix H

AmericaAgain! Organization & Governance

The system of government in which the wealthiest rule, is known as **plutocracy**. Plutocracies are nothing new; the ancient Roman Republic was a plutocracy, as were Athens, Venice, Florence, Genoa, Carthage, and other city-states. As you know from experience if you know multi-millionaires, the ultra-wealthy tend to be self-absorbed and ruthless; characteristics far more evident in billionaires. The 50 States are home to 1,764 billionaires – that’s 96.6% of the world’s billionaires – so plutocracy will be our default form of government until we enforce the U.S. Constitution.

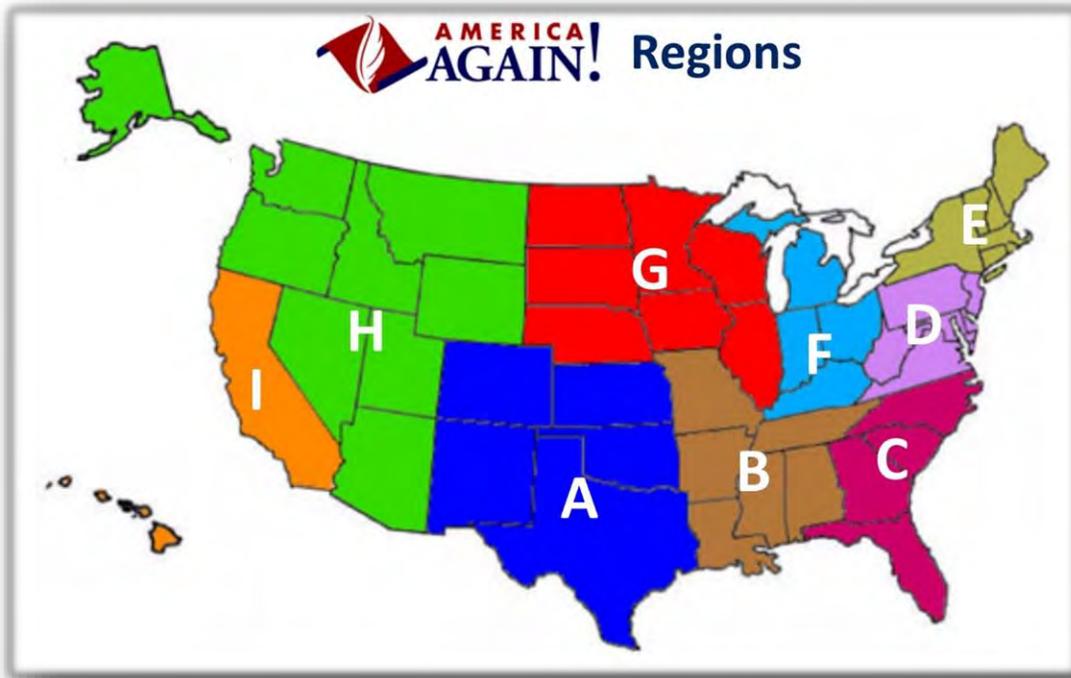
Our founding fathers were well aware of this human sin and they provided a Constitution to secure the American people against such predators. During Lincoln’s war, D.C. organized crime moved into the vacuum created by the shock and awe of 750,000 killed and vast destruction across the country; Americans abdicated our duty to oversee our servant government, so it became our master.

In Exodus 18:13-26, we see Moses wearing himself out, attempting to adjudicate all disputes and law-cases among the three million children of Israel*. This was an impossible task for one person, Moses’ father-in-law Jethro pointed out. Moses asked his counsel and Jethro suggested that Moses recruit “able men, God-fearing, truthful, and not covetous”, whom Moses was to appoint “over thousands, and over hundreds; over fifties and over tens”. These leaders would hear the smaller disputes and cases, sending only the largest and most difficult matters and cases to Moses.

Of course America’s constitutional representative republic is not at all like the governing system of ancient Israel; I only cite Exodus 18 because it illustrates the principle of delegation.

As has been reiterated throughout this book, our Constitution from its opening words (“We The People...do ordain...”) establishes a fact: We The People, collectively, are the top governing power in this republic. Although we elect representatives, administrators and judges as our public servants to handle our governing work, this does not release us from our sovereign duty to superintend them. In our constitutional system, a minimum-wage earner enjoys exactly the same lawful authority over his public servants, as a billionaire does. AmericaAgain! restores such true popular sovereignty to all Americans.

*Per Exodus 12:37, Moses led ‘600,000 men’, so given average family size at the time, he led about three million.



The country is divided into nine AmericaAgain! regions for governance. During startup phase, the headquarters staff and a single interim Trustee are overseeing AmericaAgain!, but when membership exceeds 50,000 we will hold the first elections for leadership as described in these pages.

Region A- Colorado, Kansas, New Mexico, Oklahoma, Texas

Region B- Alabama, Arkansas, Mississippi, Missouri, Tennessee

Region C- Florida, Georgia, North Carolina, South Carolina

Region D- Delaware, Maryland, New Jersey, Pennsylvania, Virginia, West Virginia

Region E- Connecticut, Maine, Massachusetts, New Hampshire, New York, Rhode Island, Vermont

Region F- Indiana, Kentucky, Michigan, Ohio

Region G- Illinois, Iowa, Minnesota, Nebraska, North Dakota, South Dakota, Wisconsin

Region H- Alaska, Arizona, Idaho, Montana, Nevada, Oregon, Utah, Washington, Wyoming

Region I- California, Hawaii

The AmericaAgain! District Leader

During the America's House™ campaign, a District Leader will join his/her AmericaAgain! Delegate or the AmericaAgain! District Leader who is based in your State capital, to pressure the State Legislature or individual legislator to bring the Amendment up for ratification vote. The District Leader should be spreading the word via social media, church groups, hobby organizations and neighbors, about the campaign and crowdfunding project.

The District Leader should show up – with his or her children if applicable – at any local America's House™ event that (s)he can arrange. A local press event can be something as simple as merely having a group of homeschooling children show up at a local library or steps of City Hall, hold up the banner shown below, and give a short statement.



All Popular Sovereignty is Local

When you become an AmericaAgain! District Leader, you tag your U.S. congressman one-on-one. Think of it as a chaperone (or parole officer, in the case of a crooked politician). Read the Tenth Amendment; this oversight has always been our retained power; We The People just never exercised it before.

The core concept of AmericaAgain! is to not only break up D.C. organized crime, but to tie Americans together with a common bond of duty – and the duty shouldn't make your life crazy, as political activism often does. It's simple: can you be a self-governing citizen? If it's in your heart to do it, of course you can. AmericaAgain! staff will educate, supply, support, organize and connect you with others like you. Basically this is just taking control of your own family's future.

The AmericaAgain! Delegate

See the leadership structure on the following page. Shown is Region A, consisting of Texas, Colorado, Kansas, New Mexico and Oklahoma. After the 28th Amendment is ratified, these five States will have 794 U.S. congressional districts. Texas will have 520 districts, thus 520 AmericaAgain! District Leaders.

Each AmericaAgain! Delegate coordinates 10 District Leaders, so Texas will have 52 AmericaAgain! Delegates, A1-A52. Colorado will have ten, Kansas will have six, New Mexico will have four and Oklahoma, seven.

In this graphic, see the 52 Texas Delegates on the Council of Delegates, who coordinate 520 District Leaders.

As with restoring the duty for Citizen Militia, this will take time and will be an imperfect process. We are the first generation of Americans in over 175 years that will finally perform our sovereign duty of popular sovereignty.

Of the millions of talented, experienced, gifted citizens in our republic, we expect to attract our share of them to the AmericaAgain! Council of Delegates – and together we will learn as we go. It beats allowing D.C. organized crime to wrap our chains tighter every few weeks, world without end.

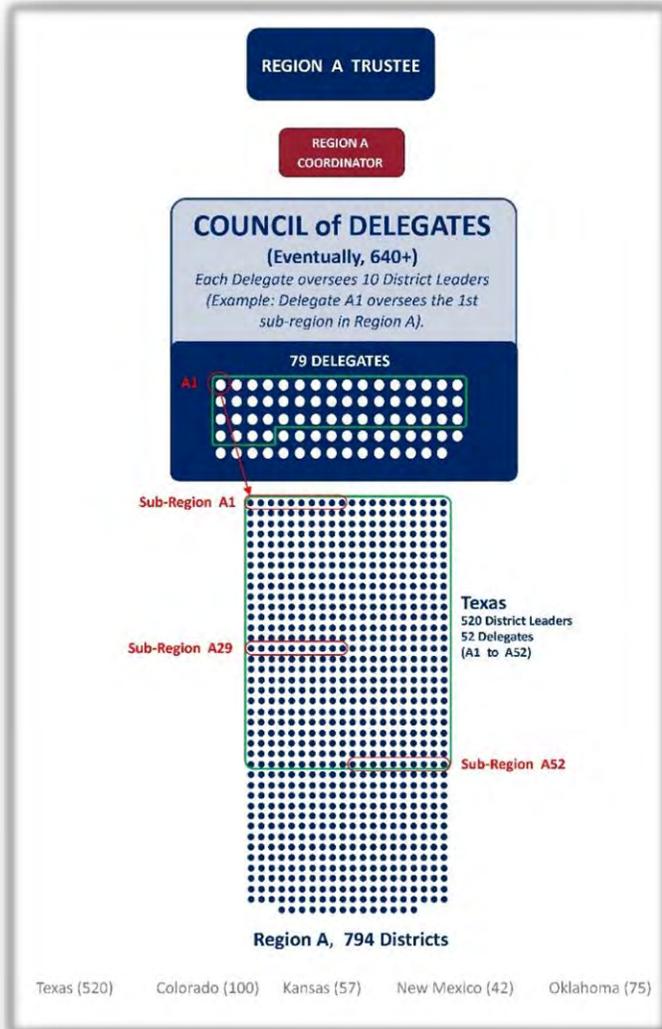
AmericaAgain! Council of Delegates

The duties of the Council of Delegates are: 1) to elect the nine regional Trustees for their 4-year terms; 2) to oversee ten District Leaders, helping them and coordinating their efforts when a situation arises; 3) hosting special events whether State, regional, or national (with costs borne by HQ) – and other duties as the Council itself suggests to HQ or the Board of Trustees.

Website, Forums, Meetings

The AmericaAgain! website is currently (Summer 2015) being migrated to a new CMS system and servers with NationBuilder, designed for political campaigns and organizations. NationBuilder has only recently begun adding CMS features for membership organizations; as they improve, our Webmaster and development team will add functionality for members and leaders to interact and plan events.

The operating premise of AmericaAgain! with respect to governance and events is simple: avoid complicating the lives of our members. Retail politics from party precinct committees upwards through



the ranks of party politics, involves a great deal of time and trouble, meetings, committees, and more. We seek to avoid that. Our goal is to simplify and streamline leadership roles at AmericaAgain!.

Why is the Trust Based Offshore?

AmericaAgain! is the result of over seven years of due diligence, study, planning and refinement by over 25 volunteers. As a private, perpetual charitable trust*, AmericaAgain! must operate according to its trust deed. Our trust deed stipulates that AmericaAgain! will pursue, promote, promulgate and support the AmericaAgain! Declaration; see Appendix C.

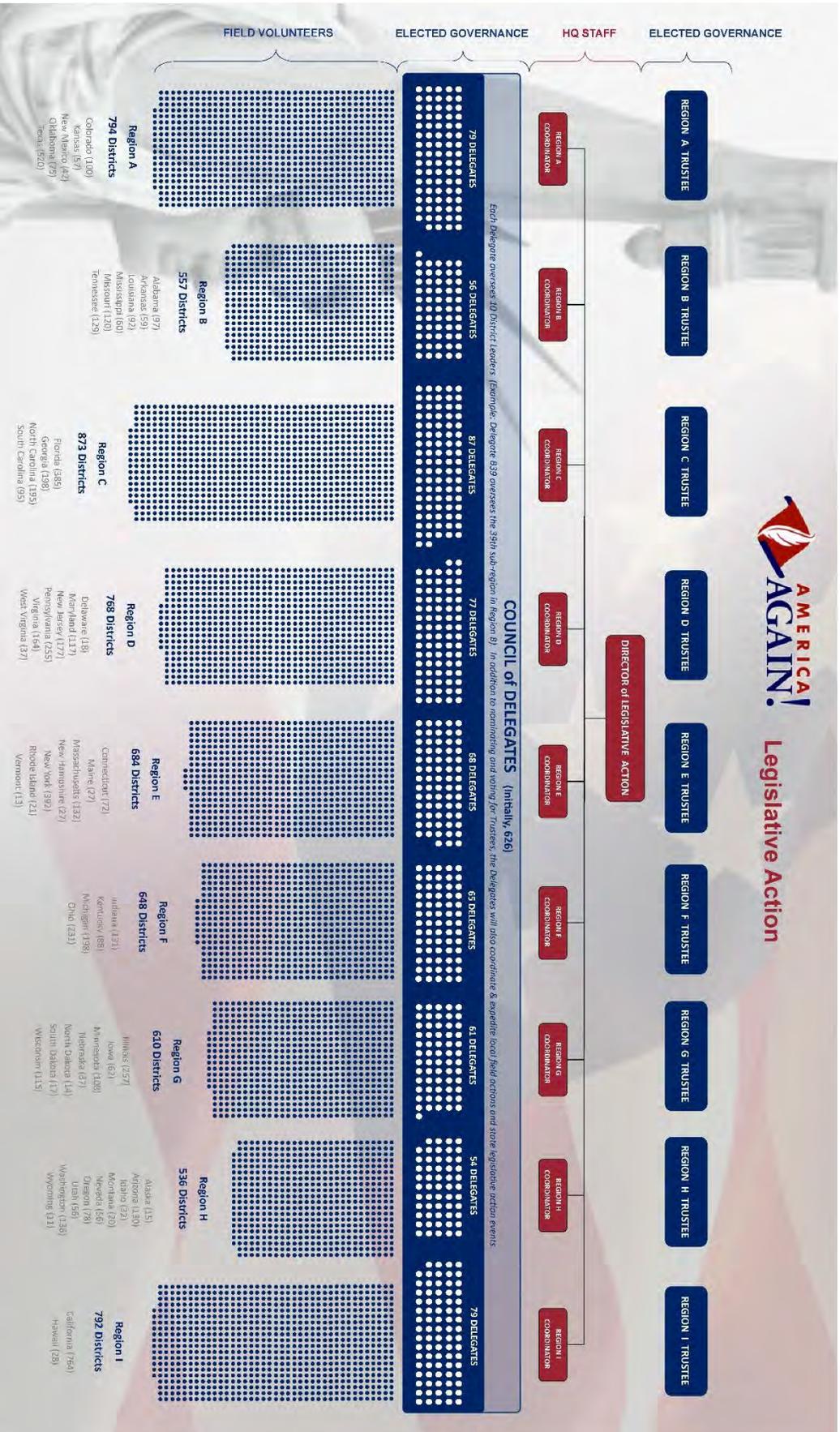
Our physical operations are in Texas, but AmericaAgain! is a Nevis Multiform Foundation. The tiny Caribbean island of Nevis in the West Indies is the only domicile on earth with this unique legal entity. It allows a corporation, LLC, trust, or regular foundation to be treated as a foundation under Nevis law. But as we explain on our **Headquarters page of the AmericaAgain! website**, this unique legal organization was only one reason for our decision to domicile AmericaAgain! in Nevis; our other reason is to achieve historical retribution against Alexander Hamilton, the Father of American banking, who was born and raised in Nevis.

We are prepared to take many years to fill out the full leadership of AmericaAgain!, as illustrated on the following page – but if we have a ‘viral growth event’ (e.g., Joe Farah’s media organizations giving extensive coverage to our FEAR The People™ launch campaigns) we may begin holding elections in 2016 or 2017 and fill out our entire national leadership very quickly. God knows.

AmericaAgain! Board of Trustees

The website will also host a password-protected Trustees area for the nine members to interact on a regular basis. Eventually, we will host two Board meetings annually in Charlestown.

* Trust law against perpetuities does not allow any trust to be perpetual unless it is charitable.



Nine AmericaAgain! Regional Trustees are elected every four years by the AmericaAgain! Council of Delegates, who are elected by AmericaAgain! members in clusters of 10 congressional districts – a leadership plan following the Exodus 18 model.

Appendix I
Mission Milestones & Timeline



Our Mission

AmericaAgain!, a perpetual charitable trust and member organization, is not politics but true popular sovereignty with five objectives:

1. Finally ratify the original First Amendment
2. Bring Congress home forever
3. Enforce our Constitution
4. Take back all that Washington D.C. has stolen from us
5. Restore the founders' Homeland Security, the Citizen Militia

*We realize the sense of urgency that millions of Americans have today. In the Evangelical and TEA Party communities, since Obama won the presidency in 2008 we have heard, "We must take action immediately!". As explained in this book and in **AmericaAgain! – The Movie**, the Marxist hijacking of America began in the generation of Marx and Lincoln, who were mutual admirers, as explained in [THIS article on Freedom Outpost](#). The collapse of our republic and of our Christian ethos is nothing new; in fact, as explained in Chapter One of our 2010 book **This Bloodless Liberty**, Barack Obama signals the messy, kicking end of American Marxism – not its beginning.*

As you review the following timeline and milestones, keep this in mind; the hijacking began over 150 years ago. D.C. organized crime is deep, wide, well-organized and funded, and must be opposed and arrested with tactical wisdom and long-term perseverance to follow through as responsible, free citizens must.



FEAR The People™ - Sequence

- Stage 1** Recruit 50 volunteer State Leaders
- Stage 2** America's House™ (Get original First Amendment ratified)
- Stage 3** Serve as a resource to State legislatures to create the new congressional districts
- Stage 4** AmericaAgain! Good Guys™ (Recruit citizen-statesmen to fill approx. 6,400 new U.S. House seats, 33 open U.S. Senate seats)
- Stage 5** Oversee new congressmen and senators to pass the Bring Congress Home Act (BCHA)
- Stage 6** Oversee new congressmen and senators to pass 22 AmericaAgain! reform laws



FEAR The People™ - Timeline

2015-16	Recruit 50 volunteer State Leaders
2016-17	America's House™ (Get original First Amendment ratified)
2016-17	Serve as a resource to State legislatures to create the new congressional districts
2018-20	AmericaAgain! Good Guys™ (Recruit citizen-statesmen to fill approx. 6,400 new U.S. House seats, 33 open U.S. Senate seats)
2020-21	Oversee new congressmen and senators to pass the Bring Congress Home Act (BCHA)
2021+	Oversee new congressmen and senators to pass 22 AmericaAgain! reform laws

Details of the Campaigns



Stage 1: Recruit 50 volunteer State Leaders

Leaders will be recruited from:

- Homeschooling Co-Op Leaders
- TEA Party supporters
- Military Veterans
- Constitutionalist collegians & homeschool graduates

AmericaAgain! State Leaders will be identified in each capital, as point person to oversee the selected State legislators (House & Senate leaders) to obtain the ratification vote of the Original First Amendment.



Stage 2: Get Original First Amendment ratified in 27 more States

- To become law, a proposed amendment must be ratified by three-quarters of the States (38 States)
- 11 States already ratified the original First Amendment when the Bill of Rights was sent to the States in 1789
- Therefore, 27 more States must ratify to make it the 28th Amendment

AmericaAgain! will provide District Leaders who live in/near their State capital with everything necessary to contact and educate the House and Senate leader in the State Legislature, and to move those leaders to hold the State's 28th Amendment ratification vote in the shortest practical timeframe. AmericaAgain! will also train, equip, and support our District Leaders to produce all due public notice and recognition for those State legislators that are honest and cooperative or dishonest and uncooperative, with the single goal of restoring the original First Amendment.



Stage 3:

Serve as a resource to state legislatures to create the new congressional districts

AmericaAgain! has completed rough-draft mapping of all U.S. congressional districts in the 33,000 Zip Code clusters (6,260 districts at present).

Our GIS/TIGER mapping consultants will prepare the new redistricting maps for all 50 state legislatures at no charge to taxpayers.

AmericaAgain! and our members will ensure that State legislators understand the proposed changes and create compact districts with a minimum of corrupt, political gerrymandering.

As stipulated in the 10th Amendment, We The People retained all powers not enumerated to our federal servant in the Constitution. This direction and oversight to reverse Congress' 1929 usurpation of our representation contained in the Bill of Rights is one of those retained powers.



GOOD GUYS

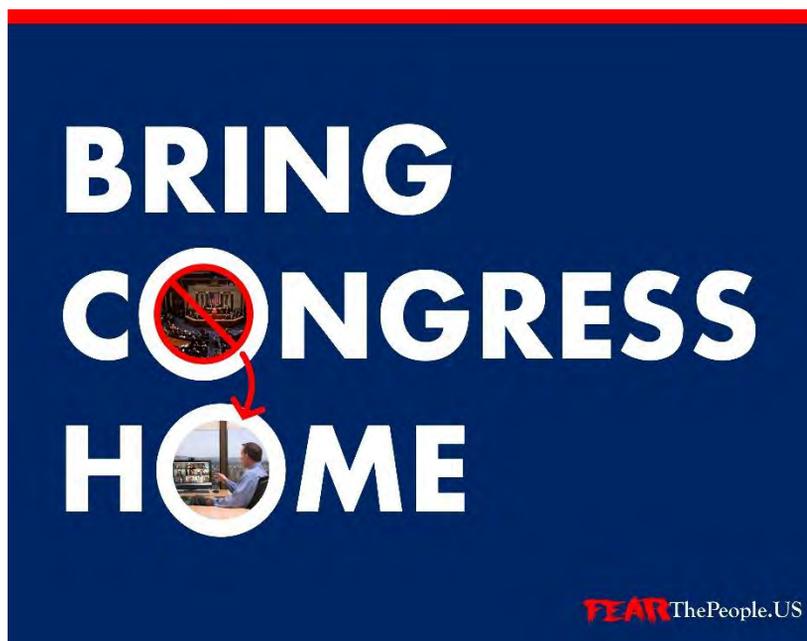
Stage 4:

Recruit & Support up to 6,400 Citizen-Statesmen for the new U.S. House seats (and 33 open U.S. Senate seats)

AmericaAgain! members in each district will partner with local TEA Party groups to recruit and support candidates to win the 6,400 new U.S. House seats and 33 open U.S. Senate seats.

To earn our support, a candidate must agree to sponsor or co-sponsor (without amendment) the Bring Congress Home Act (BCHA) and the 21 other reform laws proposed by AmericaAgain!

The common practice for 150+ years has been that powerful industries and individuals have written federal laws and members of Congress have sponsored them – often without even reading them. These 22 reform laws are different: they demand only that Congress obey the U.S. Constitution as written, and they confer no benefit on any special interest.



Stage 5: Partner with new congressmen to pass the Bring Congress Home Act (BCHA)

Before running for office in their district, each new congressman will have agreed to pass the BCHA as their first action in Congress.

AmericaAgain! will provide three comprehensive congressional briefings, each produced by a nationally-recognized authority in that field, detailing how Congress' operations will be restructured by the BCHA with respect to:

- 1. Legislative procedures*
- 2. Fiscal (staffing, logistics) benefits to taxpayers of each member of Congress operating from a single district office via telepresence, as opposed to living and working in D.C., keeping two homes or constantly commuting between many offices, and keeping many duplicate, unsupervised staffs*
- 3. Security benefits of Congress using 21st century technology in a distributed network vs. remaining in a single vulnerable location*



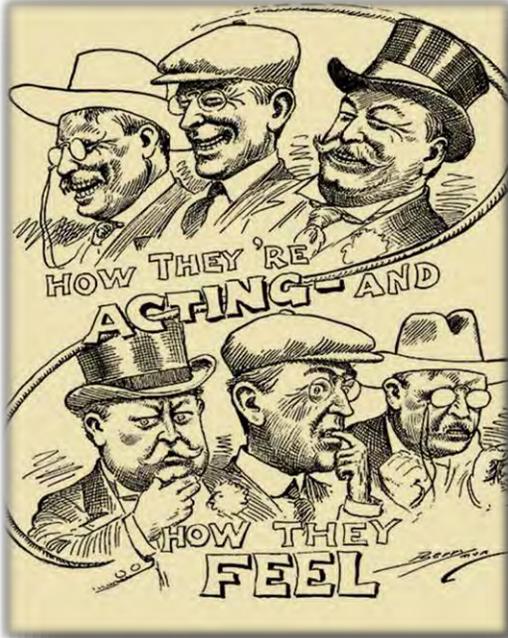
**Stage 6:
Oversee new Members of Congress to enact
our 22 AmericaAgain! Reform Laws**

Once the BCHA is enacted and all members are working from their home districts, AmericaAgain! will focus on working with Congress to pass the other 21 reform laws.

AmericaAgain! and its members will continue the process until all of our 22 reform laws are implemented, thereafter performing our sovereign duty to superintend Congress via the AmericaAgain! Indictment Engine™ and via AmericaAgain! Minutemen™, help the Citizen Militias of the several States to 'execute the laws of the Union' as stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 of the U.S. Constitution, to ensure that our servants never again feel that they can violate the Constitution with impunity, as they have for 150 years.

Appendix J

Why Elections Don't Matter



In January 2013, a friend expressed his deep concern about the 2012 re-election of Obama, and asked what my feelings were about it. I told him that the 2012 election is immaterial; that to remain a free and happy people we must face the challenge of the 21st century – enforcing our Constitution. I suggested to him that until sovereigns meet that challenge, *voters* will continue to direct our course to Hell.

To define terms: a *patriot* is a citizen who loves the land of his birth. The Latin *patria* means land of one's birth; a small region, not a polyglot republic or empire. In American context, a patriot is a person that lives out popular sovereignty; protects, defends, and enforces the U.S. Constitution to the

extent he can. A *voter*, on the other hand, is a nonsense word as we explained in Chapter One – but can be generally characterized as one who lives for himself, with no fixed principles other than his wallet; who believes the old political mantra of every election; “*the most important election in our lifetime!*”

To demonstrate why America's presidential elections are presently pointless, I must backtrack a century, to the election of 1912 – the second watershed in the destruction of our republic.

War Inc.: Crushing 'Insurgents' and the Constitution

But first I must mention the *first* watershed in that destruction, which as we explain in *AmericaAgain! – The Movie*, was the War to Enslave the States. Lincoln's war was a smokescreen for the mercantilist's divide-and-conquer tactic that has fooled us ever since. As Thomas DiLorenzo explains in his book *Lincoln Unmasked*, Dishonest Abe's war killed or wounded nearly one million American men, women, and children; destroyed almost 70% of total assessed property value in the South; Lincoln suspended

free speech, freedom of the press, and the fundamental rule of *habeas corpus*; hijacked the sovereignty of We The People and our sovereign States – and he established an unconstitutional new centralized Leviathan state with a standing military replacing the Constitutional ‘Militias of the Several States’.

Until Americans grasp the devastating extent and underlying causes of that war, they cannot grasp the forces controlling American life – *and our elections will be as futile as those held in Iraq or Afghanistan*.

Since that watershed war, We The People have never exercised our limitless retained powers or been able to restrain our federal servant to its 17 enumerated powers. The birth of the GOP – the industrialists' chosen party – came in the generation of Darwin, Marx, and Lincoln. Since then, the average American who might otherwise be liberty-minded, has been increasingly clueless as D.C. Leviathan violates laws at will. The end of meaningful American elections was the day of Dishonest Abe; in the 150 years since, no presidential election could ever change our national direction for good; only for ill, as TR, Wilson, FDR, LBJ, Nixon, Carter, Clinton, Bush II and Obama have demonstrated.

Until Americans grasp the devastating extent and underlying causes of Lincoln’s war, they cannot grasp the forces controlling American life – *and our elections will be as futile as those of Iraq or Afghanistan*.

FEAR The People

The Father of American Bureaucracy

The second reason that American elections are now immaterial is because the vast majority of federal functionaries are invisible, unelected, unaccountable bureaucrats. The father of American bureaucracy was our second most destructive president, Thomas ‘Woodrow’ Wilson, who took office in 1912.

In that race, Teddy Roosevelt was characterized as the Progressive (which he was; he saw the U.S. Constitution as a mere inconvenience to be circumvented). TR was a man of the people who loved the wilderness, fought the corporations, and strode across the earth as a military dictator. Like Hitler with the gullible German people, TR spun visions of national greatness as he grossly violated the Constitution, sending troops to further plunder the former kingdom of Hawaii, followed by Cuba, Puerto Rico, the Philippines, Guam, the Marshall Islands, and other American ‘colonies’. This plunder – indeed the entire trumped-up ‘Spanish-American War’ – was precipitated by a mysterious, 9/11-style explosion on board a U.S. ship in Havana harbor. To learn the history of War Inc., see ***AmericaAgain! – The Movie***, and read the book synopses in Appendix F, Suggested Reading.

Teddy lost the election of 1912 to Wilson, the Democrat contender who had the audacity to paint himself as the *conservative* in the race. Though not the grinning plunderer that TR was, Wilson's deeply unconstitutional Progressive bent is exposed in Ronald Pestritto's book ***Woodrow Wilson and the Roots of Modern Liberalism***. Pestritto surveys Wilson's decades of writing and speeches conveying his lifelong goal of an all-powerful bureaucratic state, which he fulfilled beyond his wildest dreams.

Occupy Wall Street was 150 Years Late

Congress' financial crimes include far more than their concession to the Federal Reserve crime cartel, but let's consider that one. A Federal Reserve Note is a worthless slip of paper manufactured by the Bureau of Printing and Engraving at taxpayer expense, sold by the FED cartel to the U.S. government, who Congress forces to pay face value *plus interest on each printing run*. In return, the FED gets physical gold. No counterfeiting ring was ever so successful, because no other counterfeiting cartel has ever enjoyed a concession from Congress. This is clearly counterfeiting; per Article I, Section 8 of the Constitution, ONLY Congress can ONLY coin gold and silver (perhaps paper if backed 100% by gold and silver in a vault). Most people think that the financial crime has gone on for a century; they blame the FED cartel alone, not realizing that *Congress* is the kingpin. Few Americans also know that Congress' money and banking fraud and racketeering began in 1862, behind the smokescreen of Lincoln's war.

Every Southern defender 150 years ago was an 'insurgent'; treated like Iraqi insurgents today. Lincoln's illegal national military shook the republic to its foundations; in shock, Americans lacked the presence of mind to look into Congress' money crime. Although 20 other nations abolished slavery during the same period without firing a shot, the bankers' plan – the War to Enslave the States – turned Americans against one another in equal, offsetting halves first as North-South and later as Donkey-Elephant.



The Occupy Wall Street movement had no idea that Wall Street has run this effective divide-and-conquer strategy against the 99% for *almost 150 years*.

Stuck on Stupid, How Long?



Speaking of the evil that presidents have done, Barack Hussein Obama and his shameless spendthrift wife established a new low point for our generation. But you who wave the Confederate flag are also playing into the hands of the enemy of productive Americans!

On June 17, Dylan Roof killed nine black Christians in church, punctuating the racial division that the Obamas, Jesse Jackson, Al

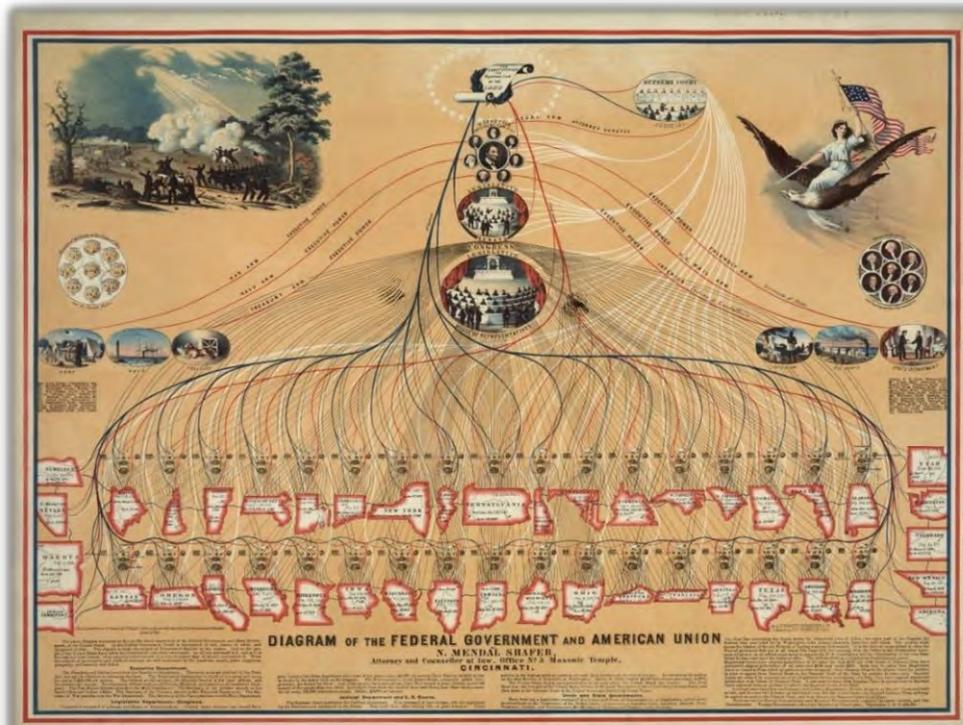
Sharpton and the rap music industry has kindled and fanned for decades. Both sides are being used by the very shrewd elite to keep us fighting one another. It's a brilliantly evil plan. Still, America has had enough of you! Next time you think of voting for someone based on skin pigmentation, *stay home*.

Lincoln and Wilson – a Growing Legacy of D.C. Tyranny

An ardent supporter of Dishonest Abe, Woodrow Wilson rightly believed that The War to Enslave the States was the dawn of a new, omnipotent Leviathan State. During his reign, Wilson conducted himself as a tyrant who in his first term did more damage to our republic than any president since Lincoln. He supported the 62nd Congress' plan to pass the 16th Amendment, setting up the second-largest financial crime in history, later misrepresented as creating an income tax on individual wages. For the truth about this, read ***A Tax Honesty Primer***.

Wilson also supported the 63rd Congress' passage of the 17th Amendment, stripping the State legislatures of the power to elect their U.S. senators, thus removing a key aspect of the founders' design of this constitutional republic. He abetted Congress' largest financial crime by signing its Federal Reserve Act of 1913. To win his second term, Wilson promised he would keep us out of Europe's first war. After winning, he pulled a classic sucker punch on Americans, on behalf of the military industry and banking interests, who made billions. Wilson's final utopian delusion was his League of Nations, which later became the United Nations, a nest of foreign spies based in New York City and financed by American taxpayers.

As a student of the German Historicist School (the narrative of which was peddled by Freidrich Hegel), Wilson's goal was a bureaucratic superstate. He envisioned professional bureaucrats as capable of attaining utopia; the Uberstate as savior; and of course, enlightened ones like himself would lead the commoners. A century later – after LBJ, Nixon, Carter, two Bushes, Clinton, and Obama – we live under such a Leviathan in a Hell of our own making. Wilson's perverse, upside-down civics is depicted in the tyrant's plan of government modeled with great pride by a Jewish lawyer from Ohio, a Freemason by the name of N. Mendal Shafer.



Blaming Presidents for Congress' Crimes

We must not give Wilson more credit than he is due, however. Americans often credit our presidents with things they never did, and we blame presidents for crimes committed by the other two branches during that administration. As an example: whenever the subject of worthless fiat money arises, most people pin the blame on Wilson's signing the Federal Reserve Act of 1913. True, he signed it into law; but the 62nd and 63rd congresses originated the crime of granting the exclusive counterfeiting concession to the FED cartel – and as just recounted, the true originator of the crime was the 37th Congress during the first Lincoln term. Presidential elections are meaningless; for 150 years, our presidents have done either more or less evil, but never have they done lasting good.

U.S. Supreme Court – Criminal Accomplice

Six years after the war ended, the U.S. supreme Court joined Congress' crime with a series of lawless Legal Tender rulings, covering the bankers' tracks with *stare decisis* ('let prior decisions stand'). However, the three illegitimate rulings – the last one handed down 128 years ago – cannot amend the U.S. Constitution. As Stanford Law dean Larry Kramer asserts in his book ***The People Themselves***, the final judge of the meaning of the U.S. Constitution has always been We The People.

In language that the average 5th grader can comprehend, the U.S. Constitution states clearly in Article I, Sections 8 and 10 that *only* gold and silver coin are lawful U.S. money. No amendment to the Supreme Law has ever been passed or ratified. This is the law, and the U.S. supreme Court violates it *often*.

Later, in the Gold Clause Cases during the next massive shock (the Great Depression), the court again ratified a crime, with FDR playing Thief in Chief – demanding the People hand over their gold to government, or else. The government of Greece stealing its people's money is nothing new, you see.

What the federal court system refers to as 'well-settled law' is actually *well-settled lawlessness* – all three branches of our federal servant arranging, enabling, and defending multi-trillion-dollar financial crimes, corrupting American morals, crippling the productive sector with debt, and racking our economy with artificial boom-bust cycles. Imagine the sheer *nerve* of this crime perpetrated for over a century on an 'educated' population of 225 million adults... "*Pay me the face value on this counterfeit money, and pay me the interest I demand for loaning it to you!*"

The More Staggering Fractional Reserve Scam

As outrageous as its FED crime is, it is only one of Congress' mega-crimes. Over a century ago, bankers created a fractional-reserve lending scam by drafting legislation and having their pets in Congress pass it. FED paper violated the Constitution anyway; why not shoot for the stars? Congress fashioned a scheme allowing banks to 'loan' \$1000 for every \$100 deposit they receive, even though they are not actually lending a thing.

Presidents Jefferson and Jackson warned us that American banking is corrupt from nose to tail. With no skin in the game, the banker forces 'borrowers' to put up real labor, materials, and property as collateral in trade for a bank clerk's keystrokes and a bank charter on the wall. The victims pay origination fees, points, interest, and processing costs – in exchange for nothing but *keystrokes and a journal entry*. You can learn much more about the systemically criminal nature of the banking industry from any of the books listed in Appendix F.

But enough about the money and banking aspect of D.C. organized crime. Let us return to the discussion of why as things stand now, presidential elections are meaningless.

Monster with a Monocle

The third reason that elections are futile is that ignorant votes do more harm than good. Brainwashed under the direction of our third most destructive president, a scoundrel named Franklin Delano Roosevelt, Americans during the Great Depression were transformed from diligent, liberty-minded citizens into 'voters' and 'workers' in socialist food lines, with their hands out to government. As Jim Powell's excellent book *FDR's Folly* explains, FDR was a master of deception, forcing millions of citizens into slavery to the bankers. FDR was a dear friend to Josef Stalin, who killed 20 million of his own people. FDR had the *chutzpah* to act the part of crippled, benevolent savior, and starving Americans ate it up. For the banking and military industries, Americans have been fish in a barrel ever since.

The Useless 'Voter'

Thus, the 2012 election was eerily like the 1912 election and D.C. organized crime keeps us enslaved. During my lifetime, two voting blocs swayed American politics: first the Evangelical Right then the communist Left. Eisenhower, in his 1961 Farewell Address, warned us that the Military Industrial Complex was threatening our republic; but he saw only the tip of the D.C. organized crime iceberg. To learn how the cartels control every election, read Lawrence Lessig's book *Republic, Lost*. Elections alone cannot restore rule of law, lawful money and banking, or end cruel boom-bust cycles.

Like any Russian, Afghan, or Mexican, the American voter is gullible; we cannot have meaningful elections again until the average citizen understands basic American history and civics. James Madison said that our Constitution cannot endure tyranny of the majority. Our founders were statesmen who considered elections to be mere furnishings in a solid home. After 150 years of attack by domestic enemies, our home is in ruins. It's insane to argue over the furnishings! Regardless who we put in office: Congress, presidents, and the U.S. supreme Court are deep-captured; no career politician can ever bring real change for the better, as many brilliant scoundrels have proven.

The Presidency as Theater

To my rule that presidents can only make things worse, I offer today's politics as Exhibit A. Billionaire real estate developer Donald Trump has entered the GOP race for 2016 and his message is resonating with millions of Americans. Mr. Trump pretends to owe no allegiance to D.C. organized crime. He is a rather shameless showman whose brash style and pugilistic threats are dangerous – though perhaps he

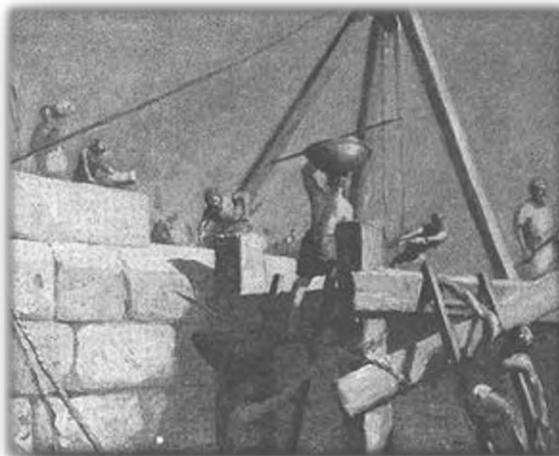
would be 'tamed' by cooler heads on his staff if he won the presidency. One very real concern is his threat that he would send War Inc. and Big Oil to plunder foreign oilfields to "stop ISIS" – yet Big Oil plundering their sovereign oilfields is what created ISIS (with CIA help, of course; see Appendix N). Ted Cruz is an open Zionist, and Ben Carson, the other non-politician in the race, is a soft-spoken, gifted neurosurgeon with no executive experience, whose self-promoting books take policy positions reminiscent of Jimmy Carter. The Democrat party candidates are reminiscent of Karl Marx and Fidel Castro. With the massive parasite population today, our presidential elections are simply bizarre.

Repentance and Restoration

The point is that it makes no difference who is president at this point down the cliff; presidents were never meant to be our monarchs or saviors. Our way ahead is in Nehemiah 9:34-38... *"Neither have our kings, princes, priests, nor our fathers kept Your law...they have not served You in their offices...in the large and fat land which You placed before them they did not turn from their wicked works. Behold, we are servants in the land that You gave to our fathers to eat the fruit and the good thereof... It yields much increase for the kings that You have set over us because of our sins. They have dominion over our bodies, and over our property at their pleasure, and we are in great distress. Because of all this, we make a sure covenant, and write it..."*.

And write it. That is the purpose of this book.

As the highest human sovereign power in government, will we repent before sovereign God? Will we learn from history and put our hands to rebuilding fallen walls? Only when we return to our former Christian faith and sovereign duty will American elections ever have meaning again.



Appendix K

The Lost First Amendment

As [this Heartland Institute article](#) explained in November, 2015, an attorney in New Jersey named Eugene LaVergne spent years digging into the history of the original First Amendment. The very first article in our Bill of Rights – the article of amendment that was obviously most important to the Founding Fathers – was actually ratified in May, 1790. But the fact was buried in the Connecticut state archives for over two centuries.

The facts: the Connecticut House voted for the original First Amendment in October, 1789 and its Senate voted for its ratification in May, 1790, technically making Connecticut the 9th state that had voted for ratification out of 12 states at the time. That is exactly three-fourths of the states, the number required to ratify an amendment, according to Article V of the U.S. Constitution.

However, due to the transcribing error noted in the article above, by May 1790 the CT House claimed that it wanted to retract its earlier vote until the language could be corrected. As explained on page 6 of this book, the transcription error was not germane; everyone knew what was intended. Congressional districts could not be any larger than 30,000 people until the House reached 100 members; then no larger than 40,000 people until the House reached 200 members; thereafter, no larger than 50,000 people. That was the obvious design of the Founding Fathers.

Nothing changed when that same month (May 1790) Rhode Island joined as a state and its legislature also voted to ratify the original First Amendment. Now the Amendment had 10 votes of the 13 states at that time, more than the 75% required for ratification. Nor did Vermont's joining the republic in March 1791 change anything. Its legislature also voted to ratify the original First Amendment; that was 11 votes of 14 states, or about 79%; still more than required. When Kentucky joined the republic in June 1792 and also voted to ratify, that made 12 votes of the 15 states – 80% of the states had ratified.

None of that matters now, as Mr. LaVergne learned when he brought a lawsuit in federal court. The circuit court ruled against him; then he brought his appeal in the 3rd U.S. Appellate Court in 2012. In [this ruling](#), the court spends most of its time addressing LaVergne's attempt to seek redress from present-day corrupt politicians, rather than from *the State legislatures who alone have the constitutional power to provide relief, per Article V of the U.S. Constitution*. LaVergne's silo of lawyer-hogswallop required that the court offer a similar trough of lawyer-hogswallop before finally, in Section IIe of its ruling, stating seventh-grade civics: *with respect to constitutional amendments, the courts lack jurisdiction*.

Appendix L

Support Our Troops?



Most of the U.S. military is illegal, according to the Constitution. This monograph will give you a few basics and point to additional resources. Every assertion herein is true. If you're active-duty or a veteran, it will make you furious -- and then challenge you NOT to hang your head in shame, but to be a leader right here at home, rather than a hired killer abroad.

I hope to shock you awake and test your allegiance to the Constitution. Christ said that no man can serve two masters; if you're a former or current military employee or family you need to choose allegiance...the Constitution, or your industry? Every American should support our troops -- but 'our troops' means two mutually exclusive things:

- the U.S. Constitution defines "our troops" as the Citizen Militia
- the military industry and employees claim "our troops" means only them

Verify this in the U.S. Constitution (Article I, Section 8, Clauses 12-16). Those are the only references besides the Second Amendment that relate to national defense. Go there right now...I'll wait...

The Constitutional definition of 'Our Troops'

Okay, you can read right there that 'our troops' are defined in the U.S. Constitution as only a Navy (clause 13), and Citizen Militias "to execute the Laws of the Union, suppress Insurrections, and repel Invasions" (clause 15).

Representative Elbridge Gerry, on August 17, 1789 in debate on what later became the Second Amendment, wrote:

What, sir, is the use of a militia? It is to prevent the establishment of a standing army, the bane of liberty. Whenever Governments mean to invade the rights and liberties of the people, they always attempt to destroy the militia, in order to raise an army upon their ruins.

Clause 12 stipulates that Congress can only fund Militia ground operations for two years at a time, whereas Clause 13 suggests that the Navy can be full-time to defend our shores. So forget the Second Amendment and the century-old Dick Act; citizens owning and bearing MILITARY GRADE arms -- semi-auto, selective-fire, and fully automatic ('machine guns') is not only a right stipulated in the Second Amendment, it is a DUTY of every citizen in Militia, as stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 of the Constitution. The *Posse Comitatus* Act and the 1903 Dick Act only reiterate what the Constitution had already guaranteed -- and what GOD had granted from the beginning.

You cannot defend our Constitution while violating it

As for the Coast Guard, I believe that branch logically extends from the Navy, and it provides a valuable lifesaving service to Americans and others in U.S. waters, every day. The Air Force and space-based defense might even be said to be a modern-day equivalent of the US Navy defense perimeter concept of the 18th century; fine. Although the Constitution has to be amended to make them legal, in principle they are a defense shield; high-tech version of the founders' intent for Navy: to defend our coasts.

But this is not true of the U.S. Army or Marines; the idea of a standing army on American soil or plundering foreign lands for industry would have been anathema to every Founding Father. The Citizen Militia of the several States was the only armed force that they ever intended on American soil. The founders passionately believed that free citizens in Militia would keep America free, whereas paid government troops would destroy our republic.

But I am NOT against military employees! Let me repeat that: *I have absolutely nothing against military employees.*

As I'll explain below, I believe that most members of the United States armed forces are among the finest, most honorable and dedicated Americans alive. Of course, just as many courageous and honorable Americans are NOT in the military industry and never have been. I consider most military employees a valuable asset to this republic, though a few of them are sociopaths seeking a legal way to kill, even as gang members satisfy that lust.

As horrible as your deployment(s) may have been on your spirit and mind, as a U.S. veteran you can become the most vital resource in America's near-term future. You can restore the righteousness of the duty you believed you were performing for your country. Read on!

Our Troops: arming for national defense NOW

Obama claims to have taught constitutional law. Thus I suppose he has read Article I, Section 8, Clause 15 many times; he knows that the American people, in buying millions of firearms and tens of billions of rounds of ammunition, are responding exactly as Clause 15 and the Second Amendment indicate Americans should. Like a giant organism, We The People are attempting to respond as antibodies against a looming threat to our lives, liberties, property, and way of life. We The People are arming; buying up tens of millions more firearms and billions of rounds of ammunition. The problem is: we are doing no more than that, so we are not meeting the founding fathers' plan for national defense – the Militias of the Several States.

Remedial Civics & History Resources

First, for anyone that still does not know how the military industry has evolved into possibly our greatest domestic threat, you need to learn some facts about the military industry's history from 1890 to 2013. Read Stephen Kinzer's book *Overthrow: America's century of regime change from Hawaii to Iraq*. No matter how you may love employees of that industry who wear its uniforms; no matter how you may think it is 'defending liberty' – by being ignorant of 20th century history, you support exactly what the founding fathers despised. Kinzer's book demonstrates beyond reasonable doubt that not one foreign action/invasion by the U.S. military has ever been conducted for the national defense of these sovereign States of America. *Not one.*

Andrew Bacevich formerly taught at West Point and was a decorated officer in Vietnam. His book *The New American Militarism* explains that the national military built since the Lincoln administration is antithetical to everything the founders believed.

The smallest book on this subject, but possibly the best, is an 80-year-old classic written by the most highly-decorated U.S. Marine in history, Major General Smedley Butler. In his classic little booklet called War is a Racket, the repentant old war-horse writes...

"I helped make Mexico...safe for American oil interests in 1914. I helped make Haiti and Cuba a decent place for the National City Bank boys to collect revenues in. I helped in the raping of half a dozen Central American republics for the benefit of Wall Street. ...I helped purify Nicaragua for the international banking house of Brown Brothers in 1909-12. I brought electricity to the Dominican Republic for American sugar interests in 1916. In China, I helped to see to it that Standard Oil went its way unmolested." (War is a Racket, pg. 10)

Secondly, presidents cannot initiate wars. As James Madison, Father of the Constitution, put it:

"The declaring of war is expressly made a legislative function. The judging of the obligations to make war, is admitted to be included as a legislative function. Whenever, then, a question occurs, whether war shall be declared, or whether public stipulations require it, the question necessarily belongs to the department to which those functions belong--and no other department can be in the execution of its proper functions, if it should undertake to decide such a question."

Some Troops Plunder...Others Keep Us Free

In my lifetime I've witnessed this domestic enemy that President Eisenhower (a former 5-star general) warned us about. He dubbed it the 'Military-Industrial Complex' and it is a HUGE business for overseas industries of every kind.

When I was a kid, those U.S. troops (unknowingly) defended the Rockefeller and Michelin families' rubber plantations in Vietnam; but for the past century the U.S. troops also provided free mercenary forces for the petrochemical industry in Central and South America and the Middle East. It is a perfectly symbiotic relationship: while providing free mercenary services for U.S. industry overseas, the military industry is a massive business in itself. Its supply train is long, wide, and complex, affecting almost every sector of industry.

Contrary to the military industry's propaganda, U.S. military employees deployed overseas, and every single foreign military base operated by that industry, is illegal and has NOTHING to do with 'keeping us free'. That is the constitutional duty of the volunteer Citizen Militia!

Resources for Those Suffering PTSD

For stories straight from the mouths of today's enlisted Americans, see [THESE](#) personal horror stories about the industry. In [THIS](#) article, pastor Chuck Baldwin describes one recent suicide victim's note, explaining the horror of the war industry – and the part played by America's pastors in stoking the flames of eternal war.

For a detailed analysis of how we are taught to kill other human beings, read [THIS](#) definitive book by Lt. Col. Dave Grossman, that explains why we are all naturally unwilling to kill, except in self-defense or the defense of home or family. The Founding Fathers designed our military around the Citizen Militia, a purely defensive force, because this is the only ethical national defense. Americans are now programmed from early childhood by the 'entertainment' and computer gaming industries to love the act of killing. The war industry uses this programming to 'deploy' you to kill in homes and neighborhoods on the other side of the world, with no declaration of war. This is not only illegal; your moral soul fights it all the way. One last resource is this book by psychotherapist Edward Tick, entitled [War and the Soul: Healing our Nation's Veterans From Post-traumatic Stress Disorder](#).

Okay; that's the bad news; America's dirtiest big secret. You are human, and having killed others has made you want to kill yourself. For God's sake, please seek help; read these books, and please read the rest of this article! You can turn your training into a profound blessing for your fellow Americans, and provide a career for yourself as well.

I have shaken your foundations with the bad news that you were defrauded by your employer; you believed your indoctrination. As Major General Butler said, *war is a racket*. To live out the rest of your life with restored sanity you must face the truth, learn how you were abused, and then forgive yourself. Let me repeat that: the first thing you must do is FORGIVE YOURSELF. The Lord knows your heart! We all sin; sometimes worse than others. But what you did in ignorance, having been defrauded by a ruthless industry, God will never hold against you. Go to Him in repentance for any life you may have taken, and know that God is in the business of forgiveness.

The duty of every Oath Keeper: Be a National Resource

I deeply respect Stewart Rhodes of Oath Keepers, trying to convince military employees not to turn against their sovereigns, the American people. Stewart may be one of the most important leaders in our republic in this generation. Yet, I think we must do much more than keep public servants with firearms from abusing or killing citizens.

The U.S. Army and most of the operations of the U.S. Marines are technically unconstitutional as I have demonstrated. But you were paid by the taxpayers to defend the Constitution from every enemy foreign and domestic. It's still in your DNA and in your training to stay true to that oath.

Seven of the past nine U.S. presidents and their congresses have cut deeply at the Constitution's roots. Obama is finally the bridge too far; his open disdain for the sovereign People and the Constitution have placed We The People on high alert – yet we are unprepared to defend the republic when the time comes. Yes, tens of millions of us have fine firearms, even almost military-grade equipment. But most of us could not serve effective militia duty to save our souls; we have no training.

Now, you veterans – especially those with recent and/or specialist training – will be *some of the most valuable citizens in this republic*. If you're still a federal employee, *don't re-up; retire!* Then you can serve this republic as never before.

AmericaAgain! Minutemen™

As described in Chapter Thirteen, restoring “our troops” has two aspects: first, state legislation; then, establishing a national network of individual trainers and training centers. If your state legislature doesn't have a decent Militia statute, it's not fulfilling its role as assumed in the U.S. Constitution. AmericaAgain! wants to put you, an articulate and trained veteran, in position to repair that breach.

You must be a relatively good speaker and writer, or at least willing to brush up on those skills. AmericaAgain! will equip you with information. See the AmericaAgain! Minutemen™ page on our website for further details. You recruit a few more AmericaAgain! members in your State, who become your Minutemen Legislative Team to support you in your mission: brief your State Legislature to fulfill its duty stipulated in Article I, Section 8, Clause 16 – and then see to it that it does so.

Riding in motorcycle rallies won't cut it, gentlemen. Marches won't restore what we have lost! Our sovereign States have abdicated their duties because We The People abdicated ours. To restore the pre-constitutional American Homeland Security of our founding fathers – the Militias of the Several States – the first step is AmericaAgain! Minutemen™ Legislative Point Men, with the support of all AmericaAgain! members in your State, pushing a Militia statute through your State Legislature.

A major aspect of your legislature's Clause 16 duty is funding and equipping Militia teams and officers for training, muster, and logistics networks. This all takes time and work; but we have no choice, If we don't restore our Citizen Militia, we will have an increasing police state and perpetual foreign wars.

AmericaAgain! Minutemen™ Training Centers

If you own or operate a firearms training facility, or are a veteran with tactical training experience who lives near such a facility, AmericaAgain! is actively seeking AmericaAgain! Minutemen™ Affiliates from coast to coast.

Selling firearms and ammo to fearful or anxious citizens is not enough to form competent local and State militias. Simply buying an 'awesome bad-ass' household armory does not make you a useful member of the Citizen Militia! The mission of every AmericaAgain! Minutemen™ Affiliate is to make the historic transition from 'shooting sports' to serious citizen Militia training for every able-bodied citizen that desires it, and is willing to pay a reasonable fee for training in firearms handling, safety, and maintenance; in tactical operations and militia communications, logistics, and protocols for most conceivable threats to the community.

So veteran, *stop hanging your head in shame*. Yes, I've been tough on you; I appreciate your sacrifice, but you have been fighting for the wrong side, unwittingly violating the Rule of Law you swore to defend. If you're Navy, according to Clause 13 you're legal, but if you're in any other branch of the military industry, get out. Then, help your fellow citizens by using the leadership skills you learned at their expense, to rebuild the Founding Fathers' constitutional homeland security force.

The greatest military veteran stories are yet to be told – and yours needs to be one of them. Americans by the millions are waiting to be trained to do our duty as citizens. Will you stand in the gap of history, helping to prepare *every* American to be always ready to defend not only our homes but our republic, against ALL enemies foreign and domestic?

There are 70-80 million armed men and women in these sovereign States – current and former military employees as well as those who never worked for that industry, and never will. According to the Constitution, all of us are the U.S. military. By working wisely and diligently at this critical time in history, we can all keep America free by the grace of God.

Appendix M

Your Fear Porn Addiction



Like the horror film genre, the Fear Porn industry is a perverse kind of entertainment that excites the 'limbic system' sectors of the brain, inciting daily cycles of anxiety, fear, and anger. Like all pornography, it is false, cruel, and destructive.

However, it produces excellent financial results because Americans are predictable consumers. Over the past generation, many young Americans came to love horror films. In the same way, millions have become addicted to conservative talk and pointless 501c3 groups, making Fear Porn potentially worse for America's future than open communism. Some of these stars admit that they are entertainers; most of them do not, and most listeners cannot discern that conservative talk is just that: *talk*.

During my lifetime, Americans transmogrified from an industrious people with time only for factual news -- into self-obsessed consumers, seeking entertainment in place of news. Today, a factual news report won't garner market share; too many limbic systems have been conditioned to fear, anxiety, and rage. They are now like a drug for millions of conservatives.

Does this describe you? Be honest with yourself; do you go on social media to argue, knowing you won't improve a thing? Do you daily listen to these talk show hosts, knowing that nothing they say ever improves anything?

How the Industry Operates

Consider the passionate hero that you listen to or read, every day. Having invented the market, Rush Limbaugh removed his mask years ago; he readily admitted to being a GOP shill and an entertainer. But don't you ever wonder who will give himself a heart attack first -- Mark Levin or Alex Jones -- from all his screaming and 'anger'?

Conservative radio, TV, and Internet 'news' shares an entertainment market with ABC, MSNBC, CNN, FOX, et al...and the political parties...and the non-profits...and the End-Times preachers. Here's the drill: keep the folks hopping mad; fear and loathing brings audience, who buy your brand- name tea...or your precious metals merchant's stuff...or your colloidal silver, water filters, and emergency food...or they will run their credit card for your latest 'money bomb' campaign or Holy Land cruise.

Joe and Liz Farah milked their huge audience for \$274 million in gross revenues from Farah's 2009 'Send Congress a Pink Slip' campaign that did nothing to stop Obamacare. In fact, those billions of tiny pink slips only went to the Capitol Hill dumpsters; Farah knew it was impossible to physically deliver them. But the campaign was a huge success for the Farah Fear Porn Empire.

How long can you milk a sheep? Several decades, apparently. Ask Farah, Limbaugh, Beck, Hannity, Levin, Jones, and the dozens of others who make up the Fear Porn industry. Angry patriot, if you are sincerely upset and want to restore America, the stars of Fear Porn will not help you.

Joe, Rush, Sean, Glenn, Mark, Mike, Alex, Dennis, Laura, Michael -- as well as NRA, GOA, Cato Institute, Heritage Foundation, Hillsdale College, and many other 501c3s making up 'conservatism' today are only conservative in the sense of conserving their golden goose. It's just business. These media moguls, talk stars and 501c3 donation mills are businessmen first, in a Fear Porn market that mines a rich, growing demographic vein: the productive, disgruntled, patriotic American.

The GOP needs the Democrat party and vice-versa, to remain profitable; political junkies pay to see a fight. In the same way, the world of Fear Porn (conservative talk, media, and non-profits) always need the crisis and the bad guy. Whether it's a mass murder, potential war, economic woes, organized crime in government, the perpetual Black riots, or the rise of the police state -- the Fear Porn industry is just giving you what you demand.

See the Joe Farah-Glenn Beck-Alex Jones-Mark Levin business model? Mentally condition you into inaction and cynicism so that you never take action on solutions; just keep tuning in to their articles and shows – and their book sales, advertising revenues, and brand presence grow.

American Christians Have Been Here Before

One would think that gullible Americans learned their lesson after decades of public exposures of charlatans Kenneth Copeland, Benny Hinn, Creflo Dollar, Kenneth Hagin, Marilyn Hickey, Joyce Meyer, Joel Osteen, Oral Roberts, Pat Robertson, and countless others. But no; when P.T. Barnum said, "there's a sucker born every minute", he was too conservative.

Don't get me wrong. It's a free country; you can do as you like with your money. That is none of my business. My point is that no amount of listening or donating to Fear Porn will ever restore America. Real solutions would put the entertainer out of business, and no entertainer or think tank can restore a Republic. Popular sovereignty means: solutions are the duty of every citizen.

The Gun Lobby and Non-Profit Industry

Fear Porn is not limited to radio, TV, and the Internet. For instance, the NRA and GOA will never restore the citizen militia of the several States, as demanded by law. Your dues to them is wasted on political fireworks, nothing more.

Besides repeating what you have already heard, when have you ever seen any nonprofit (Heritage Foundation, Cato Institute, et al) actually sponsor action for reform? Like government agencies, conservative think-tanks reform nothing. They produce monographs and studies, and sponsor expensive conferences that at the very most are reactive; they will never restore what we already lost.

They stir the same political pot that has attracted the stars of 'conservative talk'. The goal of Fear Porn is to keep you angry, afraid, and buying or paying to 'fight the crisis'. In time, all this pointless 'action' without any restoration will make you cynical, but by then the 501c3 has already hooked your kids or grandkids after making a pile from your purchases and donations.

First step in recovery: Admit what you are

If you listen to Rush or read WorldNetDaily or Infowars every day, you will never become part of a solution. You can go to the WND or Infowars site and learn how to buy gold and ammo, hide in the boondocks, feed yourself, and kill the hungry neighbors pounding at your door, when the time comes.

You can sign up for any of the NewsMax pop-up ads, and receive a "super-special, eye-opening, life-changing report...FREE!" Along with a gazillion pieces of junk mail for the rest of your life. The stars of Fear Porn will never lead a critical mass of citizens to become a unified force to preserve, protect, and defend the Constitution of the United States.

The same applies to your social media addiction. Face it -- no amount of posting patriotic quotations or pictures will change anything. Notice: has your favorite conservative web site, radio or TV show, or social media site ever promoted a real solution? Or does it just stir up your fear, loathing, and blood pressure every single day?

How about your conservative talk-star's "action plan"; did Glenn Beck's or Mark Levin's first five "final solution" plans work out for you, or did you finally get the picture that building ratings (thus advertiser revenue) is what these stars are after?

Mark Levin is not actually as blood-spittingly angry as he sounds; that is only his radio show persona. His act. Mark is actually quite happy with his superb ad revenue. Do you wonder how they can drum up a new cauldron of righteous indignation again tomorrow, and the next day, and the next? That's entertainment; it's the entertainer's talent. After Limbaugh made his first \$50 million, he was able to start having fun as his former 'anger' cooled. The others are learning the drill, once their estates reach a certain level. Hundreds of cities' local radio stations now play nothing but wall-to-wall conservative talkers and their wall-to-wall advertisements; they know what pays.

Passive listening -- even if you scream at your radio -- changes nothing. It is not the kind of life lived by sovereigns. We became passive couch-potatoes; the Fear Porn industry moved in to feed on the demographic pig-in-a-python.

A destructive feedback loop

Each of these actors has built and refined his own shtick and on-air theatrical persona, but these performers should be ashamed of themselves for doing this. But when you listen to them and pay them, you are half of the feedback loop that makes Glenn cry, makes Mark scream as though he's about to have a heart attack, and makes the veins in Alex's neck and forehead pop out as he almost turns clinical.

You have told them what you like; just as is true of horror movie fans, you've told them that you want the ranting, the tears, the never-ending fear and loathing. Understand the sin here, fellow Christian: as with adultery, alcohol or drug abuse, or pornography and masturbation, you consciously give yourself

over to gradual self-destruction. Of course the drug dealers, liquor stores, and porn industry love you -- but you are wasting your God-given energy. You can stop this, fellow American. You can grow up!

Please do not suggest that I am barking up the wrong tree. The conservative talk and non-profit industries are NOT about substantive solutions. To start regaining what we have lost, it's time to tune out the high-blood-pressure machine and start working on solutions.

The Charitable Wealthy

I am not suggesting that I know everything that these individuals or organizations are doing in life. Nor am I suggesting that many of them do not give to charity. After America's ultra-wealthy have a sufficient estate to never have to work another day in their lives, they (usually very publicly) announce that they will give away millions to charity. In the upper echelons – as with robber barons Carnegie, Vanderbilt, Rockefeller, DuPont, et al – this is moral fraud.

A Few Exceptions

Mike Church, on his eponymous radio show (recently removed from Sirius/XM) for years taught history, civics, and the Constitution to his audience even though it meant smaller market share. He was a unique 'Re-Founding Father' in the conservative talk industry. The same goes for Tim Brown, founder and editor of the Freedom Outpost and Sons of Liberty news sites. Another honest exception is Mark Goodwin at Prepper Recon. But I have only found these few exceptions to the Fear Porn industry.

We The People are the most to blame. These stars and organizations are simply feeding on low-hanging fruit; a huge, profitable opportunity. Like you, they can't help themselves; it's a great gig once they get there. Why would they want to introduce real solutions and end their gravy train?

Some Bridges Need Burning

To you who say, "Zuniga is attacking potential allies of AmericaAgain!" – truth is never bad policy. My assessment of the Fear Porn industry is accurate; they will never promote a solution like AmericaAgain! because ending the crimes that they harp about every day would kill their golden goose of advertising and product sales revenues.

Besides the three exceptions mentioned, if my assessment is wrong in the case of a rare conservative talker, he will support AmericaAgain! to prove it. But I won't hold my breath. The conservative talk and

501c3 Fear Porn industry is holding American Christianity back, just as the Reagan presidency did: more dangerous because we think it a solution, although in 30 years it hasn't been.

Repent Your Addiction

The answer to the Fear Porn industry is to *turn them off*. Show this analysis to your addicted friend who spends hours per day listening to conservative talkers – or who spends just as much time posting futile arguments, quotations, pictures, or cynical jokes on Facebook or on Fear Porn site comment threads.

What's the point? Listening to talkers without taking principled action will never restore our civilization. Cynicism and venting at a radio or on social media only makes you more cynical. In fact, cynicism has already taken millions of Americans out of the fight. From Joe Farah to the NRA and Heritage Foundation, we just expect donation requests and never any improvement, world without end. Conservative talkers are not conserving anything, but We The People certainly can. Step One: turn off the Fear Porn, and start walking our talk.

Appendix N

Kill The Infidels!

By Chuck Baldwin

(Reprinted from his Dec. 17, 2015 article)

So, let's see: all over America this Sunday, millions of Christians will gather in their churches to celebrate the birth of the Prince of Peace. Adult choirs, children's programs, teen choirs, orchestras, bands, Sunday School lessons, pageants, and sermons will all laud the birth of the Prince of Peace. They will hear messages about love and peace and brotherhood. They will raise their hands in "worship," smile and laugh, shout "Amen," and get warm and fuzzy feelings all over as they celebrate the day that the Prince of Peace was born.

No doubt, pastors all over America will quote Luke 2:13, 14. *"And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, and saying, Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men."*

But as soon as the Christmas celebration passes, their vocalizations of peace and goodwill will be buried amidst a cacophony of hatred for their fellow man: specifically, for their fellowmen who call themselves Muslims. We might hear "Kill the infidels!" from the mouths of certain Islamic jihadists, but that same cry is heard by God from the hearts of, perhaps, millions of America's Christians.

Currently, Donald Trump is riding a wave of bigotry and hatred against the Muslim people to a potential Republican nomination for President. I have no idea whether Trump hates Muslims or not, but there is no doubt that millions of Christians and "conservatives" have been whipped into a frenzy of anti-Muslim hatred by FOX News, pastors, and thousands of conservative Internet bloggers, writers, journalists, and radio talk show hosts. Trump's anti-Muslim campaign rhetoric has harnessed that hatred into frontrunner status in the GOP presidential race. And Ted Cruz has done the same thing, which has vaulted him to the current runner-up position.

In the following video, we see Cruz walking out on a group of persecuted Middle Eastern Christians where he had been invited to speak. This meeting was all about showing solidarity for persecuted Christians. There is no way Cruz could not have understood the group he was speaking to. The meeting was not a political event. It was simply an event to demonstrate support for persecuted Christians--regardless of who was doing the persecuting.

But it didn't take Ted Cruz long to turn his speech into a political stunt. He quickly became an apologist for Israel, which brought boos from the audience. What most of America's Christians do not understand is that the government of Israel has committed more than its fair share of persecution against Christians. When Cruz heard the boos, he accused members of his audience of being consumed with hate and then said, *"If you will not stand with Israel and the Jews, then I will not stand with you,"* and stormed off the stage.

Really, Ted? These were Christians who are being persecuted by Muslims and Jews. They were looking to a fellow Christian to encourage their hearts. Instead, you brazenly took the side of their persecutors. Mr. Cruz, are you standing with Israel when it stoned Stephen to death in Acts 7? Are you standing with Israel when it beheaded James in Acts 12? Are you standing with Israel when it crucified the Lord Jesus Christ? If you would stand with Israel when it persecutes Christians today, then I guess you are.

[See the video here.](#)

Every day, my email inbox fills up with anti-Muslim hatred— and much of it from professing Christians. These are the same ones that will celebrate the birth of the Prince of Peace next week. As justification for their bigotry and hatred, Christians love to quote passages from the Koran that speak of jihad against "infidels." But, it never ceases to amaze me that these same Christians seem to have never read the Jewish Talmud— or even the writings of many Christian leaders from years gone by.

For example, here are some excerpts from the Talmud:

"Since God already gave the Torah to the Jewish people on Mt. Sinai we no longer pay attention to heavenly voices. God must submit to the decisions of a majority vote of the rabbis." (BT Bava Metzia 59b)

"All gentile women without exception are: 'Niddah, Shifchah, Goyyah and Zonah' (menstrual filth, slaves, heathens and prostitutes)." (BT Sanhedrin 81b - 82a)

"The best of the gentiles: kill him; the best of snakes: smash its skull; the best of women: is filled with witchcraft." (BT Kiddushin 66c)

"Regarding bloodshed the following distinction applies: If a non-Jew killed another non-Jew, or a non-Jew killed a Jew, the killer is liable for execution; if a Jew killed a non-Jew, he is exempt from punishment." (BT Sanhedrin 57a)

"Jews may use lies ('subterfuges') to circumvent a gentile." (BT Baba Kamma 113a)

“On Passover Eve they hanged Jesus of Nazareth. And the herald went out before him for 40 days and proclaimed, Jesus of Nazareth is going to be stoned because he practiced sorcery, incited and led Israel astray. Whoever knows of an argument that may be proposed in his favor should come and present that argument on his behalf. But the judges did not find an argument in his favor, so they hanged him on Passover Eve...Did Jesus of Nazareth deserve that a search be made for an argument in his favor? Surely he incited others to idol worship.” (BT Sanhedrin 43a)

Celebrated ancient religion historian Peter Schafer, who is now the director of the Jewish Museum of Berlin, wrote this commentary on the Babylonian Talmud (BT) Gittin 57a, *“...Jesus shares his place in the Netherworld (hell) with Titus and Balaam, the notorious arch enemies of the Jewish people. Whereas Titus is punished for the destruction of the Temple by being burned to ashes, reassembled, and burned over and over again, and whereas Balaam is castigated by sitting in hot semen, Jesus’ fate consists of sitting forever in boiling excrement.”* (Peter Schäfer, ***Jesus in the Talmud***, Princeton University Press, p. 13)

Amazingly, I don’t hear Christians screaming the accusation that “there is no such thing as a peaceful Jew,” based on the writings of the Talmud and its apologists. Yet, Israel’s Prime Minister Benjamin Netanyahu recently promised that Talmudic law is the official law of Israel. [\[Link\]](#)

Make no mistake about it: the Talmud, NOT the Torah, is the Bible of the Zionists. The “Oral Law” of the Pharisees who crucified Christ formed the basis for the Talmud. This was exactly what Jesus was referring to when he scolded the Pharisees for placing their “traditions” ahead of the Law of Moses (the Torah). I propose that the Talmud is FAR WORSE than the Koran; and I believe I can prove it.

The Pharisees hated the Lord Jesus then, and their spiritual descendants, the Zionists, still hate Him today. Yet, there is not a peep from the Christian community at large about the threat posed to Christian America from Zionists.

But in reality, Zionists have done more to expunge America’s Christian heritage than perhaps any other single force. Islamic jihadists don’t even come close. For the most part, Zionists control America’s television news networks, America’s major newspapers, the Federal Reserve and most of America’s major banking interests--as well as America’s entertainment and educational institutions--and even our legal institutions. An argument can also be made that the extraordinary wealth of the Zionists has exerted a significant influence over America’s political institutions.

Yet, there is nary a peep from today’s Christians regarding the attack against America’s Christian heritage from Zionists. Neither is there any mention of Israel’s attack against the U.S.S. Liberty, which

took the lives of dozens of American sailors and Marines. It's as if it never happened. Imagine if that attack had come from a Muslim country.

[I invite you to watch this video](#) (caution, bad language is used) of an atheist Jew (yes, a sizeable percentage of Jews are atheists) who goes berserk with rage against a Christian man on the campus of the University of California, Berkeley. Had this man been a Muslim, this video would have gone viral as "proof" of how all Muslims hate Christians. But since the man is a Jew, you are probably seeing this video for the first time.

Does this young Jewish man represent all Jews? Of course not. No more than Islamist militants represent all Muslims.

In addition, Christians should do some careful research regarding what some of their own institutions have done and what some of their own renowned leaders have said. What follows is a summary of one Christian researcher, with my comments in brackets:

For over 300 years during the Dark Ages, between 10,000-100,000 [some say 1 million, but that is probably an exaggeration] people were savagely tortured and killed--and thousands more persecuted--by the Roman Catholic Church. But the Roman Catholic Church is not alone.

The Lutheran towns of Lubeck, Bremen, Hamburg, Luneburg, Stralsund, Rostock and Wismar all voted to hang Anabaptists and flog and banish Catholics and Zwinglians from their homelands.

Martin Luther said of Roman Catholic leaders, *"If I had all the Franciscan friars in one house, I would set fire to it . . . To the fire with them!"*

Luther taught that dissenters (those who disagreed with him) should be banished and said that *"The peasants (involved in the Peasants' War) would not listen; they would not let anyone tell them anything; their ears must be unbuttoned with bullets, till their heads jump off their shoulders. ... On the obstinate, hardened, blinded peasants, let no one have mercy, but let everyone, as he is able, hew, stab, slay, lay about him as though among mad dogs, . . . so that peace and safety may be maintained...."* Note that he was speaking of German peasants.

Luther was even more vicious toward Jews. He said, *"First to set fire to their synagogues or schools and to bury and cover with dirt whatever will not burn, so that no man will ever again see a stone or cinder of them. This is to be done in honour of our Lord and of Christendom, so that God might see that we are*

Christians, and do not condone or knowingly tolerate such public lying, cursing, and blaspheming of his Son and of his Christians...."

[Would anyone dare suggest that there is no such thing as a peace-loving Lutheran because of the words of Martin Luther?]

A man was arrested for writing on one of John Calvin's tracts the words, "all rubbish," and was put on the rack twice a day for a month. He was beheaded on July 26, 1547.

The Spanish Reformer Servetus had dared to criticize Calvin's Institutes of the Christian Religion and Calvin declared: *"If he comes here and I have any authority, I will never let him leave the place alive."*

Servetus, an anti-Trinitarian, had disagreed with Calvin via correspondence and when he visited Geneva on August 13, 1553, he went to hear Calvin preach. Calvin saw him in church and had him arrested. Calvin drew up forty charges against him including Servetus' opposition to infant baptism and his attack upon the preaching of Calvin. On August 20, 1553, Calvin wrote: *"I hope that Servetus will be condemned to death"* and in October the Geneva Council ordered that he be burned alive the next day.

"Heretics" were hanged then burned in Zurich, Basil, and Geneva for disagreeing with Calvin's teachings. During the first five years of Calvin's rule in the small town of Geneva, 13 people were hanged, 10 were decapitated, and 35 were burned to death. A citizen could go to prison for smiling during a baptismal service or sleeping during a church service. [I know a LOT of Christians who would be in jail right now, if that were still the case.]

[Would anyone dare suggest that there is no such thing as a peace-loving Presbyterian because of John Calvin's statements?]

In England, Henry VIII was head of the Church of England (that Henry formed after his break from Rome) and doctrinal disagreements now became high treason to be punished by disembowelment while still alive, hanging, and quartering. In the end, even failing to denounce anyone else who criticized these things became treason.

Those who left England and Europe to find religious freedom were guilty of imposing their own convictions upon others, even non-believers! Virginia had established the Anglican Church (Church of England) and forbade Quakers and Baptists to assemble, and to "rub salt into open sores," Virginia citizens were forced to pay the salaries of Anglican preachers.

The Puritans demanded freedom for themselves in England but in America they greatly restricted freedom of religion. They tried to outdo what they had endured. In Massachusetts and Virginia, Baptists and Quakers were often whipped, jailed, and had property confiscated. [By the way, these atrocities were the impetus for the First Amendment to our U.S. Constitution.]

[Would anyone dare suggest that there is no such thing as a peace-loving Episcopalian because of the actions of some Puritans?]

[End of summary]

The incredible phenomenon of professing Christians torturing, jailing, and killing their fellow Christians is almost unknown by most Americans; but we all know how Muslims kill Muslims and non-Muslims and we are horrified as they behead their enemies. All right, we should be horrified and repulsed at such barbarity, but remember, professing Christians did the same and worse to their “enemies”, i.e., those who disagreed with them.

Jews, Muslims, Catholics, and Protestants all have a history of killing in the name of God. No group has a monopoly on hatred.

Furthermore, if one wants to start comparing savagery in the modern world, Islamic jihadists do not hold a candle to Mexican drug gangs. The numbers of people beheaded by Mexican drug gangs FAR EXCEEDS those by Islamic militants. [See this report here.](#)

Donald Trump is absolutely correct when he points out the problem of an unsecured U.S. border. But why doesn't he go on a mission to root out the Mexican drug gangs from America? There are FAR MORE of them in the United States than Islamic jihadists. FAR MORE. (Plus, he should mention that if the government stopped giving handouts to illegals, the flow of illegals into America would soon dry up.)

For one thing, one cannot capitalize politically upon religious bigotry when addressing Mexican drug gangs. For another thing, the motive of the gangs has nothing to do with religion: it is pure greed from (mostly) the sale of illegal drugs. And speaking of greed, NOTHING COMPARES to the international bankers in New York City and the politicians in Washington, D.C. – NOTHING! In truth, those miscreants in Washington, D.C., and New York City pose a far greater risk to our liberties than Muslim terrorists or Mexican gangs. FAR GREATER!

I have documented several times in this column the fact that the Islamic terror groups ISIS, al Nusra, etc., were created by the United States, Saudi Arabia, Turkey, and Israel. Anyone could find this evidence

with only a few hours research. For the most part, ISIS is comprised of Sunni Muslims from Saudi Arabia (America's great "ally"). In addition, Israel is the number one purchaser of smuggled oil from ISIS. Turkey is the middleman, but Israel is far-and-away the primary purchaser. Do the research yourself, folks.

In truth, Sunni and Shia Muslims have been fighting each other for hundreds of years. And until the United States decided to inject itself directly into the conflict, it was almost exclusively a Muslim vs. Muslim issue. It was America's wars of intervention that brought the Muslim conflict home to the United States. It was the military force of the United States that replaced secular Muslim governments in Iran and Iraq with radical religious ones. And it is the United States (via ISIS) that is currently attempting to do the same thing in Syria.

President Assad has the support of most Christians in Syria. That is a FACT. So, how can Assad be this great monster and enemy of Christians when the Christian people that live there support him, fight for him, and pray for him?

Christians in America now write me defending their hatred of Muslims by using verses of Scripture (taken out of context, of course). They are not even timid about their hatred. So, what's the difference between a religious Muslim who hates America and a religious Christian who hates Iran and Syria?

Do Christians not remember the story of Jonah? The prophet Jonah was sent by God to the Assyrian capital of Nineveh. Jonah refused to go because he hated the Assyrians. Remember, the Assyrians had ruthlessly pillaged and plundered Israel. No doubt, Jonah had lost friends and loved ones to these atrocities. Yet, God sent him to Nineveh in order to give the Assyrians an opportunity to repent. After a submarine ride in a great fish, Jonah went to Nineveh and preached. And it was in Nineveh (located in what is now Iraq) where the greatest spiritual revival in human history took place. As a result, God spared the Assyrians from divine judgment for over 100 years. If the story of Jonah teaches anything, it teaches God's great love for ALL people and the responsibility of God's men to rid hatred from their hearts and to be willing to take the message of God's love to even those we consider our enemies.

I remind readers that ISIS no more represents a majority of the Muslim people than Bibi and his fellow Zionists represent a majority of the Jewish people or Barack Obama and the neocons represent a majority of the Christian people. These wicked leaders are manipulating the masses by fueling the flames of hatred and bigotry in our hearts to further their own selfish nefarious purposes.

I urge folks to watch this video of an elderly Muslim lady courageously scolding a truckload of ISIS fighters face-to-face. She told them in the name of Allah to STOP the violence they were perpetrating.

[See the video here.](#)

Plus, if Christians want a verse of Scripture to condone hatred, the ONLY verse of Scripture I can find that places God's hatred against individuals and not actions is Psalm 11:5. (Please spare me the other verses you want to send me. I've read them, and they are all talking about a person's actions, NOT personal or religious bigotry.) "The LORD trieth the righteous: but the wicked and him that loveth violence his soul hateth." (KJV)

I am personally convinced this verse speaks of God's divine retribution against the souls of the damned in everlasting judgment. However, if one wants to interpret that verse to the here-and-now, they need to be careful. Note God's hatred for those "that love violence."

I submit that many Christians have themselves become lovers of violence. Who are the ones that are singing John McCain's chorus of "Bomb, bomb, bomb, bomb, bomb Iran"? Christians. Who are the ones that vehemently rejected Ron Paul's message of peace and goodwill in 2012? Christians. Who are the ones who enthusiastically support the neocon wars of aggression in the Middle East? Christians.

In truth, U.S. taxpayers have funded the killings of over 1.5 million people in the Middle East, the vast majority of whom are innocent civilians. How would we react if alien warplanes and drones killed hundreds of thousands--and even millions--of our mothers, fathers, sons, daughters, brothers, sisters, neighbors and friends here in America? Come on, *think!*

This report is not the only one where the truth about the casualties the U.S. has inflicted in the Middle East has been told--and what the neocon-controlled U.S. media will never tell us. [\[Link\]](#) Again, do the research for yourself.

One West Point graduate and former U.S. Army officer is even more condemning in reporting the number of U.S. war victims. Joachim Hagopian claims that U.S. wars have killed over 30 million people since the end of World War II. [See his report here.](#)

If even a fraction of his claim is accurate, that is a lot of blood on the hands of U.S. taxpayers. Remember that the next time you want to single out Muslims for God's hatred upon those that "love violence."

Donald Trump says he wants to close mosques, and Christians cheer. Really? The responsibility of the President is to faithfully execute the laws of the United States and to preserve, protect and defend the Supreme Law of the land: the U.S. Constitution. Freedom of religion is sacrosanct in our Constitution and no religious test regarding constitutional liberties can be allowed. We either have freedom of religion,

speech, assembly, etc., for all, or we have it for none. Plus, it is a very small step from the government closing mosques to closing synagogues and churches, folks.

False religion is a curse from God upon the Church for abandoning truth. Therefore, the answer to America's Muslim problem lies with the CHURCH, not unconstitutional discrimination by government against religion. Faith cannot be exported at the point of a gun. Christians, of all people, should understand that. Christian missionaries are evangelizing Muslim people in the very heart of Muslim countries today. I know a few of them personally. In fact, Christianity is growing faster in Middle Eastern countries than in the United States.

Christians need to remember that our federal government has ALREADY categorized Christian people as being "extremists," "radicals," "fringe," etc. Do Christians really want to open the door for our federal government to start selectively outlawing religion? Talk about handing the hangman the rope; that's it.

Instead of singling out people of one religion, Trump should have focused on his original idea of securing our borders from all illegal immigration and, as President, on faithfully enforcing the immigration laws already on the books--or even asking Congress to further restrict ALL immigration until as such time as we can get a secure handle on our immigration problem. But singling out ONE religion for selective discrimination is a GIANT step in the proverbial slippery slope into oppression--and truly violates everything the First Amendment stands for.

And please don't write me with the hackneyed hyperbole that Islam is not a religion, but only a political entity. Tell me modern American Christianity is NOT political! Get real! 501c3 churches operate DIRECTLY under the political government of the United States. By their very charters, they are government organizations.

If Christians truly believe they are justified in hating and discriminating against Muslims, why don't they stop beating around the bush and start actually doing something about it? Why don't they follow the dictates of the hatred of their hearts and round up every Muslim in the United States, imprison them, and then execute them? In their hearts, that's what they WANT to do. And didn't Jesus say something about hatred in the heart being the same as murder? So, get on with it, brethren.

Oh! And Merry Christmas! Let's all go to church this Sunday and celebrate the birth of the Prince of Peace. You know, the One whom God the Father sent to Bethlehem because of His great love for the whole world.

Coming in 2016 from AmericaAgain! Trust...

To End All Wars



*The D.C. city-state – how Lincoln created it, how
Teddy Roosevelt made it a world empire, and how
America's Citizen Militia can conquer it*

David M. Zuniga

Founder & CEO, AmericaAgain!

Coming in 2017 from AmericaAgain! Trust...

The Statesman's Manual

*A Citizen-Statesman's Guide to Writing and Enacting Federal
Legislation Conforming to the Constitution and
Supporting the Rule of Law*

We the People
insure domestic Tranquility provide for the common
and our Posterity, do ordain and establish this Consti
Article 1



David M. Zuniga

Founder & CEO, AmericaAgain!

About the Author

David M. Zuniga is a graduate of the University of Texas (BS, Architectural Engineering) and for 28 years was a registered professional engineer who designed schools, churches, and industrial and commercial buildings.

Having founded four classical Christian K-12 schools in three states, he also designed a curriculum including Latin, Logic, the Rhetoric of Oratory and Debate, and the Great Books of Western Civilization. That work convinced him of the average American's ignorance of our founding documents, Christian faith, norms and nobility.

Spending 14 months in monastic seclusion, prayer and study of 110 key books, David wrote the first draft AmericaAgain! Declaration in 2007, then over 18 months refined the document with the help of many Americans including constitutionalist and radio show host Mike Church and legal scholar Edwin Vieira Jr, author of many books including *Pieces of Eight*, the 1700-page definitive legal history of the U.S. Dollar and *The Sword and Sovereignty*, the 2300-page CD-ROM history and constitutional law on the Militias of the Several States.

After establishing AmericaAgain! Trust with his brother in 2009, he wrote his first book *This Bloodless Liberty* in 2010, to convey his vision and his conviction that contrary to doomsday prophecies, if we are repentant and diligent our generation can restore our Constitution, God again using America to show His love to a world without hope. In 2015, he followed with his book FEAR The People, providing a detailed, full-spectrum plan of action to restore American popular sovereignty and our Constitution.

His current book projects are *To End All Wars* and *The Statesman's Manual*. The first book will not merely expose the ruthless Military-Industrial Complex; countless books exist on that subject. Instead, it will explain how Washington D.C. is actually a sovereign city-state that has occupied and plunders the 50 sovereign States, and how by enacting three laws – the Bring Congress Home Act, the Return of Sovereign Lands Act, and the Minuteman Act – We The People can reverse the ruthless 150-year ratchet by which elites plunder the world in our name.

David has been a guest on The Mike Church Show, Infowars Nightly News, and talk radio programs across the republic. His articles have appeared on blogs, forums and alternative media including Freedom Outpost, D.C. Clothesline, The Liberty Beacon, Prepper Recon, Sons of Liberty, and others.

David and his wife of 39 years have two children and six grandchildren. They live in rural Texas, where they fear God and fear no man, serving “no king but King Jesus!”

Time for **ACTION.**

Washington D.C. is a lawless, ruthless city-state – at war with America.

It does no good to march, rally, or contact corrupt D.C. puppets to stop supporting abortion, illegal aliens, sexual perversion, and socialist healthcare by which they are destroying our civilization. Now they stoke Islamic jihad – and Great Depression II is their elite masters' next plan.

We The People have had no plan of action – until now.

To restore true popular sovereignty, AmericaAgain! will first re-ratify the long-forgotten original First Amendment passed in 1789 and already ratified by 11 states; then push through our Bring Congress Home Act, to turn the tables on Washington D.C. forever. AmericaAgain! will force 21 other reform laws through Congress as well.

To learn how we will do it, read this book.

This is a detailed action plan for us to do what our ancestors failed to do...sovereignly oversee our federal servants in a peaceful, practical new way of life: arrest D.C. organized crime, take our lives back, and even turn Great Depression II to our advantage. We The People will forge a new way of life for our servants, too – forever throwing off the chains that their elite masters forged for us.

AmericaAgain.net

